

Electronic Thesis and Dissertation Repository

---

8-14-2012 12:00 AM

## Transforming Growth Factor Beta Receptor Partitioning: Molecular Mechanisms and Functional Consequences

Sarah E.A. McLean, *The University of Western Ontario*

Supervisor: Dr. Gianni M. Di Guglielmo, *The University of Western Ontario*

A thesis submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the Doctor of Philosophy degree  
in Physiology

© Sarah E.A. McLean 2012

Follow this and additional works at: <https://ir.lib.uwo.ca/etd>



Part of the [Medical Sciences Commons](#)

---

### Recommended Citation

McLean, Sarah E.A., "Transforming Growth Factor Beta Receptor Partitioning: Molecular Mechanisms and Functional Consequences" (2012). *Electronic Thesis and Dissertation Repository*. 752.  
<https://ir.lib.uwo.ca/etd/752>

This Dissertation/Thesis is brought to you for free and open access by Scholarship@Western. It has been accepted for inclusion in Electronic Thesis and Dissertation Repository by an authorized administrator of Scholarship@Western. For more information, please contact [wlsadmin@uwo.ca](mailto:wlsadmin@uwo.ca).

**Transforming Growth Factor Beta Receptor Partitioning: Molecular  
Mechanisms and Functional Consequences**

(Spine title: TGFbeta Receptor Partitioning Signalling Outcomes)

(Thesis format: Integrated Article)

by

Sarah Elizabeth Anne McLean

Graduate Program in Physiology and Pharmacology

A thesis submitted in partial fulfillment  
of the requirements for the degree of  
Doctor of Philosophy

The School of Graduate and Postdoctoral Studies  
The University of Western Ontario  
London, Ontario, Canada

© Sarah Elizabeth Anne McLean, 2012

**CERTIFICATE OF EXAMINATION**

Supervisor

Examiners

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Gianni M. Di Guglielmo

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Dale Laird

Supervisory Committee

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Frank Beier

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Sean Cregan

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Moshmi Bhattacharya

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Trevor Shepherd

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Thomas Drysdale

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Anie Philip

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dr. Stephen Sims

The thesis by

**Sarah Elizabeth Anne McLean**

entitled:

**Transforming Growth Factor Beta Receptor Partitioning:  
Molecular Mechanisms and Functional Consequences**

is accepted in partial fulfillment of the  
requirements for the degree of  
Doctor of Philosophy

\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

\_\_\_\_\_  
Chair of the Thesis Examination Board

## ABSTRACT

The transforming growth factor beta (TGF $\beta$ ) pathway has been conserved throughout evolution and plays important roles in tissue homeostasis. Dysregulation of the TGF $\beta$  pathway has been implicated in a number of disorders, including cancer, fibrosis, and vascular conditions. The signalling potential of the TGF $\beta$  pathway is regulated by the route of internalization of its cell-surface receptors: Receptors internalized by clathrin-mediated endocytosis propagate signal transduction while those internalized by membrane rafts are targeted for degradation. Given the importance of trafficking of the TGF $\beta$  receptors to signal propagation, this thesis focuses on evaluating proteins which direct TGF $\beta$  receptor internalization and trafficking. Initial work in this thesis shows that the extracellular domain of the type II TGF $\beta$  receptor (T $\beta$ RII) and the glycosylation state of the cell are important factors in permitting membrane-raft localization of T $\beta$ RII. Using this information I assessed the ability of T $\beta$ RIII, a glycosylated cell surface protein, to direct T $\beta$ RII internalization. I found that T $\beta$ RIII increases membrane-raft independent internalization of T $\beta$ RII, increases T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex half-life, and basal TGF $\beta$  signalling. I next assessed the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2, a protein which interacts with T $\beta$ RIII, in regulating T $\beta$ RII trafficking and signalling. I show that  $\beta$ arrestin2 interacts with T $\beta$ RII and traffics with T $\beta$ RII to the early endosome to increase Smad-dependent signalling. Also, I show that depletion of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increases Smad-independent signal transduction. In the last data chapter of this thesis, I evaluate the role of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 to direct TGF $\beta$  trafficking and signalling. I found that TGF $\beta$ 3 is less potent than TGF $\beta$ 1 at propagating TGF $\beta$  signalling. I also show that TGF $\beta$ 3 induces a different binding ratio of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI cell-surface complexes, which could explain its decreased potency. Overall my studies highlight the role of receptor-interacting proteins in directing TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking and signal transduction. Since this pathway is dysregulated in a number of pathologies, my studies suggest that TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking is an important avenue to modifying TGF $\beta$  signal transduction.

## KEYWORDS

Transforming growth factor beta

Membrane raft

Endocytosis

Smad signal transduction

Intracellular trafficking

$\beta$ arrestin

Rab GTPase

## CO-AUTHORSHIP

Chapter 2 of this thesis was previously published in the *Biochemical Journal* on April 8<sup>th</sup>, 2009 (*Biochem J.*, 421: 119-131). The peer-reviewed paper is titled 'The extracellular domain of the TGF $\beta$  type II receptor regulates membrane raft partitioning'. The sources of all plasmids and reagents that were used in the studies are outlined in the Materials and Methods section of the chapter. We especially thank Dr. E. Leof (Mayo Clinic, Rochester, MN, U.S.A.) for providing the cDNA for the GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII hybrid receptor and anti-CD131 Fab fragments. We also thank Dr. I.M. Chaiken (Drexel University College of Medicine, Philadelphia, PA, U.S.A.) for the generous gift of GMCSF2RB construct. Figures 2.2, 2.3A, and 2.4 in this thesis were performed by Valbona Luga from Dr. J. Wrana's lab (University of Toronto, Toronto, Canada). All other experiments were performed by Sarah Elizabeth Anne McLean.

Chapter 3 of this thesis was previously published in the *Biochemical Journal* on April 20, 2010 under 429: 137-145. The peer-reviewed paper is titled 'TGF $\beta$  (transforming growth factor  $\beta$ ) receptor type III directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptor types I and II'. All the experiments in Chapter 3, except those in Figure 3.11, were performed by Sarah Elizabeth Anne McLean. The experiment shown in Figure 3.11 was performed by Dr. Gianni M. Di Guglielmo (Western University, London, Canada).

All of the experiments in Chapters 4 and 5 were performed by Sarah Elizabeth Anne McLean, except for those in Fig. 4.7C, which was performed by Dr. Gianni M. Di Guglielmo.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Graduate school has been quite the roller-coaster, but now at the end, I think I am able to jump off the ride and say “Whoo! That was fun!”

First and most importantly, I have to thank my supervisor Dr. John Di Guglielmo. Thank you John for taking me into your lab, even though I was a “surprise”. Your patience, support, and guidance have helped me through the most challenging parts of graduate school, even when I had given up. Your enthusiasm is contagious and you helped me to develop joy and excitement about research and teaching. You are not only a fantastic science mentor, but a great life mentor as well. You lead by example, and you have shown me through your kindness how to be a better person. Thank you for always taking time out of your busy day to hear my ideas or even just to share a funny story. Graduate school was infinitely better with you as a supervisor!

I also must thank my advisory committee, Drs. Frank Beier, Moshmi Bhattacharya, Tom Drysdale and Stephen Sims. Thank you for guidance and insight throughout my PhD. Your suggestions, feedback, and advice helped me to make wise decisions, be well-prepared, and put together my best science.

To my lab family, Adrian, Ciric, Eddie and Boun- thank you for all the fun and memories. Graduate school has been much more laugh-inducing, tasty, and ridiculous with you all as my labbies. Thank you for celebrating the good times and helping me through the tough times. I know you all have great futures ahead of you. To the Bhattacharya lab, especially Mistre, Jeff and Cindy, and the Hammond lab, in particular JSP: thank you for being part of my extended lab family. It was wonderful to be able to share ideas, food and laughter with you all. Cindy, thank you for your help and patience, it was great having a super-tech like you to help me out. JSP thanks for always having my back, I know I can count on you!

I must also thank two exceptional teaching mentors that I have had the privilege of working with during graduate school, Dr. Anita Woods and Tom Stavrayk. You are both wonderfully talented educators, and I feel incredibly lucky

to have been mentored by the best. Thank you for your guidance and the opportunities you gave me during graduate school. Without your help, I surely would not have discovered my great passion for teaching.

To my family and friends, thank you for all your love and support throughout graduate school. Your encouragement was always appreciated and helped me see the reward at the end of the journey. I would like to especially thank my father. Thank you dad for your confidence in me, you are my strength.

And finally, to my favourite adventure partner and husband Jared. Thank you for waiting in my office during late experiment nights, for tolerating my crazy work hours, for helping me develop confidence, for being a shoulder to cry on, for listening to many practice talks, and for being my number one fan. I truly could not have done it without you.

This thesis is dedicated in memory of my mother,

Laura Jean Margaret McLean.

(1958-2006)

I know that you are still watching over me

Guiding me with the quietness and stillness

Of my heart.



Table of Contents

<b>CERTIFICATE OF EXAMINATION</b> .....	ii
ABSTRACT .....	iii
KEYWORDS.....	iv
CO-AUTHORSHIP .....	v
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS.....	vi
List of Figures .....	xiv
1 Introduction .....	2
1.1 TGF $\beta$ Overview.....	2
1.1.1 TGF $\beta$ Cytokines .....	3
1.1.2 TGF $\beta$ Receptors .....	7
1.2 TGF $\beta$ Signal Transduction .....	11
1.3 Membrane Trafficking of TGF $\beta$ Receptors.....	14
1.3.1 Clathrin-mediated Endocytosis.....	14
1.3.2 The role of Rab GTPases following endocytosis.....	15
1.3.3 Membrane-raft mediated endocytosis .....	18
1.3.4 The role of Caveolae in endocytosis .....	19
1.4 Endocytosis in TGF $\beta$ Signal Transduction.....	21
1.4.1 The role of the early endosome in TGF $\beta$ Signal Transduction .....	23
1.4.2 The role of the caveolin-1 positive vesicle in TGF $\beta$ signalling .....	25
1.5 TGF $\beta$ Receptor Motifs Influencing Internalization .....	26
1.5.1 The role of receptor-interacting proteins on TGF $\beta$ endocytosis ....	28
1.6 TGF $\beta$ Biology.....	31
1.6.1 TGF $\beta$ and Cell-cycle Arrest.....	31

1.6.2	TGF $\beta$ and Apoptosis .....	33
1.6.3	TGF $\beta$ and EMT .....	34
1.7	Smad-independent Signalling .....	38
1.8	Purpose of study, hypothesis, aims .....	42
1.9	References .....	43
CHAPTER 2 .....		54
2	Chapter 2 .....	55
2.1	Chapter summary .....	55
2.2	Introduction .....	56
2.3	Materials and Methods.....	59
2.3.1	Reagents.....	59
2.3.2	Constructs .....	59
2.3.3	Cell Culture .....	60
2.3.4	Transfection .....	60
2.3.5	Preparation of Membrane Rafts/caveolin-enriched fractions.....	60
2.3.6	Immunoblotting.....	61
2.3.7	Immunoprecipitation.....	61
2.3.8	Tunicamycin treatment.....	62
2.4	Results.....	62
2.4.1	An extracellular truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII interacts with T $\beta$ RI.....	62
2.4.2	T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA is largely excluded from membrane raft fractions..	64
2.4.3	Perturbation of glycosylation alters membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII .....	67
2.4.4	The glycosylation status of T $\beta$ RII does not alter its membrane raft partitioning .....	67
2.4.5	GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII does not partition with membrane rafts .....	70

2.5 Discussion .....	72
2.6 References .....	78
<b>CHAPTER 3 .....</b>	<b>81</b>
3 Chapter 3 .....	82
3.1 Chapter Summary.....	82
3.2 Introduction.....	83
3.3 Materials and Methods.....	86
3.3.1 Cell culture .....	86
3.3.2 Constructs.....	86
3.3.3 Transfection .....	86
3.3.4 Isolation of caveolae/membrane-raft-enriched membrane fractions .....	87
3.3.5 Immunoblotting.....	87
3.3.6 Immunoprecipitation.....	88
3.3.7 Immunofluorescence/Receptor Internalization .....	88
3.3.8 Affinity Labelling .....	89
3.3.9 Luciferase Reporter Assay .....	89
3.4 Results.....	90
3.4.1 T $\beta$ RIII is concentrated in non- raft membrane fractions .....	90
3.4.2 T $\beta$ RIII forms a stable interaction with T $\beta$ RII in the presence and absence of ligand and affects its membrane partitioning .....	94
3.4.3 T $\beta$ RIII alters the endocytosis of the cytosolic truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII .....	96
3.4.4 T $\beta$ RIII associates with T $\beta$ RI in the absence of ligand and affects its partitioning.....	98
3.4.5 T $\beta$ RIII decreases entry of T $\beta$ RII into caveolin-1-positive vesicles	101
3.4.6 T $\beta$ RIII increases early-endosomal trafficking of T $\beta$ RII.....	102

3.4.7	T $\beta$ RIII extends the half-life of T $\beta$ RII.....	106
3.4.8	T $\beta$ RIII enhances basal TGF $\beta$ signalling .....	109
3.5	Discussion .....	112
3.6	References .....	116
4	Chapter 4 .....	119
4.1	Chapter Summary.....	119
4.2	Introduction .....	120
4.3	Materials and Methods.....	122
4.3.1	Antibodies and reagents .....	122
4.3.2	Cell Culture .....	123
4.3.3	Transfection .....	124
4.3.4	Immunoprecipitation.....	124
4.3.5	Immunoblotting.....	124
4.3.6	Isolation of Caveolae/membrane-raft enriched membrane fractions .....	124
4.3.7	Immunofluorescence/Receptor Internalization .....	125
4.3.8	siRNA-mediated Knockdown of $\beta$ arrestin2 in A549 and H1299 cells.....	126
4.3.9	TGF $\beta$ Receptor Binding Assay.....	126
4.3.10	Phospho-Smad and phospho-p38 Time Course .....	126
4.3.11	siRNA-mediated Knockdown of $\delta$ arrestin2 in HepG2 cells.....	127
4.3.12	Luciferase reporter assay.....	127
4.3.13	cleaved-PARP assay .....	127
4.3.14	Hoechst Cell death assay .....	128
4.3.15	Statistical analysis.....	128
4.4	Results.....	128

4.4.1	T $\beta$ RII binds $\beta$ arrestin2 in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII .....	128
4.4.2	$\beta$ arrestin2 localizes to early endosomal compartments with T $\beta$ RII .....	129
4.4.3	$\beta$ arrestin2 does not alter the membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII	131
4.4.4	Loss of $\beta$ arrestin2 increases steady-state levels of cell-surface T $\beta$ RII .....	133
4.4.5	Effects of $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA on Smad2 phosphorylation levels ...	135
4.4.6	Transcription of a Smad-dependent luciferase construct in response to decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression.....	140
4.4.7	$\beta$ arrestin2 expression increases SARA-T $\beta$ RII association .....	142
4.4.8	siRNA directed to $\beta$ arrestin2 enhances p38 phosphorylation.....	144
4.4.9	siRNA directed to $\beta$ arrestin2 predisposes cells to apoptosis and increases TGF $\beta$ -dependent apoptosis .....	147
4.5	Discussion .....	151
4.6	References .....	155
5	Chapter 5 .....	159
5.1	Chapter summary .....	159
5.2	Introduction .....	160
5.3	Materials and Methods.....	162
5.3.1	Cell culture .....	162
5.3.2	Constructs .....	163
5.3.3	Transfection .....	163
5.3.4	Isolation of caveolae/membrane-raft-enriched membrane fractions- .....	163
5.3.5	Immunofluorescence Microscopy.....	164
5.3.6	Immunoblotting.....	164
5.3.7	Epithelial to mesenchymal cell marker analysis .....	164

5.3.8	Affinity labelling .....	165
5.4	Results.....	165
5.4.1	TGF $\beta$ 3 is less potent at inducing Smad2 phosphorylation than TGF $\beta$ 1.....	165
5.4.2	TGF $\beta$ 1 is more potent at altering steady-state cellular EMT markers than TGF $\beta$ 3.....	167
5.4.3	TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 ligand treatment do not alter TGF $\beta$ receptor membrane partitioning .....	169
5.4.4	TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 treatment do not differ in their trafficking of T $\beta$ RII to the early endosome.....	172
5.4.5	TGF $\beta$ 3 promotes a different binding ratio of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes than TGF $\beta$ 1.....	172
5.5	Discussion .....	174
5.6	References .....	179
6	Chapter 6 .....	182
6.1	Summary and General Discussion .....	182
6.1.1	The extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII directs entry into membrane- raft fractions .....	183
6.1.2	T $\beta$ RIII increases clathrin-mediated endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes and basal TGF $\beta$ signalling .....	184
6.1.3	$\beta$ arrestin2 interacts with T $\beta$ RII to mediate Smad-dependent and Smad-independent signal transduction.....	186
6.1.4	TGF $\beta$ 3 is a less potent inducer of TGF $\beta$ signalling than TGF $\beta$ 1 in non-small cell lung cancer cells.....	188
6.2	Limitations and Future Studies .....	189
6.3	Context of Findings in the Field of TGF $\beta$ Signalling Regulation.....	196
6.4	Significance of Findings and Conclusion .....	199
6.5	References .....	201
	Curriculum Vitae.....	204

## List of Figures

*Unless indicated, all artwork is original and created by S.M.*

Figure 1.1 Latent and active forms of TGF $\beta$ ligand.....	5
Figure 1.2 TGF $\beta$ Receptors .....	8
Figure 1.3 Smad Signal Transduction Pathway.....	12
Figure 1.4 Rab GTPases in vesicular trafficking following endocytosis.....	16
Figure 1.5 Regulation of TGF $\beta$ Signalling by Clathrin-dependent and - independent endocytosis.....	22
Figure 1.6 Cell-type Dependent TGF $\beta$ Signalling Outcomes.....	32
Figure 1.7 The Epithelial-to-Mesenchymal Transition (EMT).....	35
Figure 1.8 Smad-independent activation of p38 and JNK by TGF $\beta$ .....	40
Figure 2.1 Characterization of T $\beta$ RII lacking the extracellular domain.....	63
Figure 2.2 The T $\beta$ RII extracellular domain is important for membrane raft partitioning .....	65
Figure 2.3 Perturbation of glycosylation alters membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII .....	68
Figure 2.4 The T $\beta$ RII glycosylation mutant partitions in membrane rafts.....	69
Figure 2.5 GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII hybrid receptors partition predominantly in non-raft fractions.....	71
Figure 3.1 Membrane partitioning of TGF $\beta$ receptors .....	91
Figure 3.2 Partitioning of endogenous T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII .....	93

Figure 3.3 T $\beta$ RIII stably interacts with T $\beta$ RII and affects its membrane partitioning.....	95
Figure 3.4 T $\beta$ RIII interacts with the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII .....	97
Figure 3.5 T $\beta$ RIII moderately re-directs the membrane partitioning of a cytosolic truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII .....	99
Figure 3.6 T $\beta$ RIII interacts with T $\beta$ RI in the absence of ligand and directs its membrane partitioning.....	100
Figure 3.7 T $\beta$ RIII decreases T $\beta$ RII localization into caveolin-1 positive vesicles .....	103
Figure 3.8 T $\beta$ RIII increases early-endosomal trafficking of T $\beta$ RII .....	105
Figure 3.9 T $\beta$ RII trafficking in the presence of S34N or Q79L Rab5.....	107
Figure 3.10 T $\beta$ RIII expression reduces T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI complex degradation	108
Figure 3.11 T $\beta$ RIII expression increases basal TGF $\beta$ signalling.....	110
Figure 4.1 T $\beta$ RII interacts with $\beta$ arrestin2 in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII .....	130
Figure 4.2 $\beta$ arrestin2 localizes to the early endosome with T $\beta$ RII .....	132
Figure 4.3 $\beta$ arrestin2 does not alter the membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII ..	134
Figure 4.4 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression increases T $\beta$ RII levels at the cell surface .....	136
Figure 4.5 Effects of decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression on Smad2 phosphorylation .....	138
Figure 4.6 Effects of decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression on PSmad2 levels in H1299 cells .....	139



Figure 4.7 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein levels decreases TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription.....	141
Figure 4.8 $\beta$ arrestin2 increases the interaction of SARA with T $\beta$ RII .....	143
Figure 4.9 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 expression increases p38 phosphorylation..	145
Figure 4.10 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 expression increases p38 phosphorylation in H1299 cells .....	146
Figure 4.11 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein levels increase cell death .....	148
Figure 4.12 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 levels increase cleaved-PARP .....	150
Figure 5.1 TGF $\beta$ 3 is less potent than TGF $\beta$ 1 at inducing Smad2 phosphorylation .....	166
Figure 5.2 TGF $\beta$ 1 is more potent than TGF $\beta$ 3 at reducing E-cadherin levels .	168
Figure 5.3 TGF $\beta$ 1 induces greater N-cadherin steady-state levels than TGF $\beta$ 3 .....	170
Figure 5.4 Ligand treatment does not influence TGF $\beta$ receptor partitioning....	171
Figure 5.5 Cells treated with TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 exhibit similar trafficking of T $\beta$ RII .....	173
Figure 5.6 TGF $\beta$ isoform specific receptor complex formation .....	175
Figure 6.1 T $\beta$ RIII increases clathrin-mediated endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes .....	185
Figure 6.2 $\beta$ arrestin2 interacts with T $\beta$ RII to increase early endosomal trafficking of T $\beta$ RII and enhance Smad-dependent signal transduction .....	187
Figure 6.3 TGF $\beta$ ligands cause altered TGF $\beta$ receptor complex formation .....	190

## LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

<b>Abbreviation</b>	<b>Full Name</b>
Act-RIIA	Activin A receptor type IIA
Act-RIIB	Activin A receptor type IIB
ADAM12	A disintegrin and metalloprotease protein 12
ALK5	Activin receptor-like kinase 5
AMHR-II	Anti müellerian hormone receptor type II
ANOVA	Analysis of variance
AP-2	Adaptor protein 2
ARE	Activin response element
Arf6	ADP-ribosylation factor 6
ATCC	American Type Culture Collection
$\beta$ -gal	Beta-galactosidase
$\beta$ arr2	Beta arrestin 2
BMP	Bone morphogenetic protein
BMPRI	Bone morphogenetic protein receptor type I
BMPRII	Bone morphogenetic protein receptor type II
BSA	Bovine serum albumin
Cav-1	Caveolin 1
CDK4	Cyclin dependent kinase 4

CDK6	Cyclin dependent kinase 6
cDNA	Complementary deoxyribonucleic acid
cPML	Cytoplasmic promyelocytic leukemia protein
CTGF	Connective tissue growth factor
CTLA-4	Cytotoxic T-lymphocyte antigen 4
Cy3	Cyanine 3
Cy5	Cyanine 5
Dab2	Disabled homolog 2
DAP kinase	Death associated protein kinase
DAPI	4',6-diamidino-2-phenylindole
DISC	Death inducing signalling complex
DMEM	Dulbecco's modified eagle medium
DNA	Deoxyribonucleic acid
Dol-P	Dolichol-phosphate
DSS	Disuccinimidyl suberate
Ecad	Epithelial cadherin
ECM	Extracellular matrix
EDTA	Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
EEA1	Early endosomal autoantigen 1
EGFR	Epidermal growth factor receptor

EMT	Epithelial to mesenchymal transition
Eps15	Epidermal growth factor receptor substrate 15
ERK	Extracellular signal-related kinases
FITC	Fluorescein isothiocyanate
FoxH1	Forkhead box protein H1
GAP	GTPase activating protein
GDF	Growth and differentiation factor
GEF	Guanine nucleotide exchange factor
GFP	Green fluorescence protein
GMCSF	Granulocyte monocyte colony stimulating factor
GPCR	G protein coupled receptor
GPI	Glycophosphatidyl-inositol
Grb2	Growth factor receptor-bound protein 2
GRK	G protein receptor kinase
GTP	Guanosine triphosphate
h	hours
HA	Hemagglutinin
HEK	Human embryonic kidney
HRP	Horse radish peroxidase

HRS	Hepatocyte growth factor-regulated tyrosine kinase substrate
I-Smad	Inhibitory smad
Inhba	Inhibin, beta A
IP	Immunoprecipitate
JNK	Jun kinase
KRH	Krebs Ringers Hepes
LAP	Latency associated peptide
LTBP	Latent TGF $\beta$ binding protein
Lux	Luciferase
mAb	Monoclonal antibody
MAP	Mitogen activated protein
MAPK	MAP kinase
MAP2K	MAP kinase kinase
MAP3K	MAP kinase kinase kinase
MEM	Modified eagle medium
Mgat5	mannosyl (alpha-1,6-)-glycoprotein beta-1,6-N-acetylglucosaminyltransferase
MH1	Mad homology 1
MH2	Mad homology 2

MIS	Müllerian inhibiting substance
MMP14	Matrix metalloproteinase-14
Mv1Lu	Mink lung cells
Ncad	Neuronal cadherin
NEAA	Non-essential amino acids
N-t	Amino terminus
pAb	Polyclonal antibody
Par6	Partitioning defective 6
PARP	Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase
PBS	Phosphate buffered saline
PCR	Polymerase chain reaction
PDZ	Post synaptic density protein drosophila large disc tumour suppressor zona-occludens 1 protein
PEI	Polyethylenimine
PKC	Protein kinase C
PM	Plasma membrane
PMSF	Phenylmethanesulfonylfluoride
PtdIns3P	Phosphatidyl-inositol-3-phosphate
R-Smad	Receptor regulated smad
Rb	Retinoblastoma

RhoA	Ras homolog gene family member A
Rin1	Ras and rab interactor 1
RNA	Ribonucleic acid
RNAi	Ribonucleic acid interference
SARA	Smad anchor for receptor activation
SD	Standard deviation
SDS-PAGE	Sodium dodecyl sulfate polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis
Shc	Src homology 2 domain containing
siRNA	Small interfering RNA
SMA	Smooth muscle actin
Smad	Small phenotype mothers against decapentaplegic homolog
Smurf1	Smad ubiquitin regulatory factor-1
Smurf2	Smad ubiquitin regulatory factor-2
SNAI1	Snail
SNAI2	Slug
Sos	Sons of sevenless
TAK1	TGF $\beta$ activated kinase 1
T $\beta$ RI	Transforming growth factor beta receptor I

TβRII	Transforming growth factor beta receptor II
TβRIII	Transforming growth factor beta receptor III
TβRII-ΔCyt	Cytoplasmically truncated transforming growth factor beta receptor II
TβRII-ΔEX	Extracellularly truncated transforming growth factor beta receptor II
TBS-T	Tris buffered saline with tween
TGFβ	Transforming growth factor beta
Traf6	Tumor necrosis factor receptor associated factor 6
Ub	Ubiquitin
UDP-GlcNAc	Uridine diphosphate N-acetylglucosamine
VEGF	Vascular endothelial growth factor
VEGFR-2	Vascular endothelial growth factor receptor 2
WT	Wild-type
ZO-1	Zona occludens 1



# **CHAPTER 1**

---

## **INTRODUCTION**

# 1 Introduction

## 1.1 TGF $\beta$ Overview

The transforming growth factor beta (TGF $\beta$ ) signalling pathway is essential for numerous cell functions and was thought to arise with the development of metazoans. In development TGF $\beta$  plays numerous roles, including induction of epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition (EMT) in endocardial cells which is necessary for normal heart development (1). TGF $\beta$  also has several roles in normal tissue homeostasis, regulating such diverse functions as cellular differentiation, apoptosis, cell-cycle arrest, extracellular matrix production, and cellular migration. Partly owing to its pleiotropic effects in numerous cell-types, TGF $\beta$  has also been implicated in several pathologies including cancer and fibrosis. In cancer, TGF $\beta$  appears to have a dual role: On one hand, it is a tumour-suppressor, promoting cell-cycle arrest and apoptosis; on the other hand, TGF $\beta$  can increase cancer cell migration, invasion, and immune evasion (2). In wound healing, TGF $\beta$  promotes wound closure and resolution through the production of extracellular matrix (ECM) proteins and inhibition of matrix metalloproteinases. However, in fibrotic diseases, excessive TGF $\beta$  production and signalling promotes extensive tissue fibrosis which can compromise normal tissue function (3). Given the numerous roles of TGF $\beta$  in both homeostasis and pathology, understanding the regulation of this pathway is critical.

### 1.1.1 *TGF $\beta$ Cytokines*

The TGF $\beta$  superfamily consists of structurally and functionally related cytokines that interact with serine/threonine kinase receptors to mediate downstream transcriptional events. The TGF $\beta$  superfamily contains over 30 ligands, including the TGF $\beta$ /Activin/Nodal subfamily and the bone morphogenetic protein (BMP)/growth and differentiation factor (GDF)/ Müllerian inhibiting substance (MIS) subfamily (4).

In the canonical TGF $\beta$  signalling cascade, there are three TGF $\beta$  cytokines which have been conserved throughout evolution- TGF $\beta$ 1, TGF $\beta$ 2 and TGF $\beta$ 3; indeed, orthologs to human TGF $\beta$  can be found in *D. melanogaster* and *X. laevis* (reviewed in (1)). The three TGF $\beta$  ligands are produced by a number of different cell types and the production of all three occurs during development, although TGF $\beta$ 1 is the predominant type in adults (5,6). Each TGF $\beta$  ligand has relatively specific, non-overlapping functions *in vivo*. The TGF $\beta$  ligands share significant sequence homology; together they have greater than 76% identity in their active domains (7).

TGF $\beta$  ligands are secreted as inactive, homodimeric pro-proteins (8). The activation of TGF $\beta$ 1 is the best characterized of the three ligands, and latent TGF $\beta$ 1 is found in one of three forms: a small latent complex, a large latent complex, or a form that is associated with  $\alpha$ 2-macroglobulin (9). In its small complex form TGF $\beta$  is synthesized as a pro-protein dimer, which is cleaved intracellularly by furin convertase and then associates with two precursor chains,

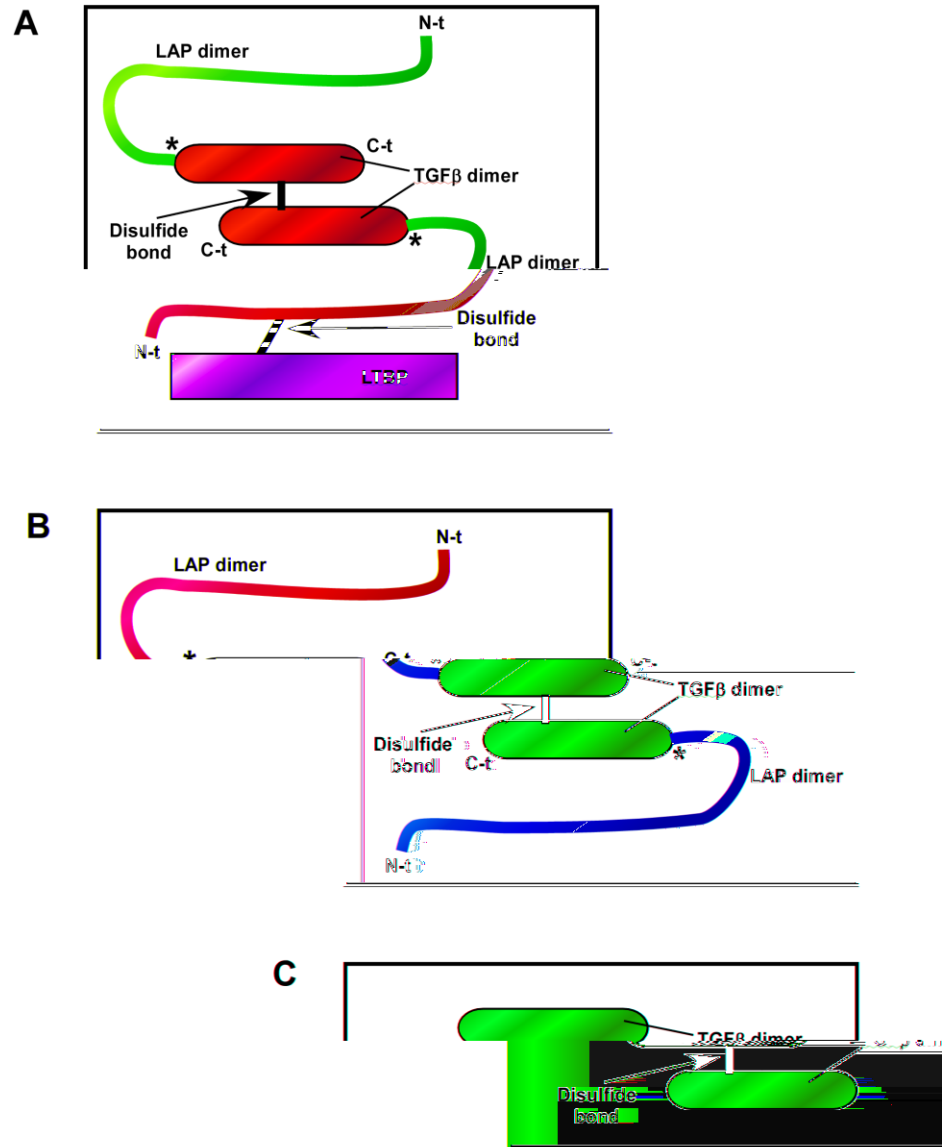
the latency associated peptides (LAPs) (9,10) (Figure 1.1). The large complex also consists of latency associated peptides, dimerized TGF $\beta$ , and a third protein, the latent TGF $\beta$  binding protein (LTBP), which is essential for proper secretion of TGF $\beta$  (11). In the extracellular matrix TGF $\beta$  is activated by molecules, such as matrix metalloproteinase 2, thrombospondin-1, plasmin or *in vitro* in acidic conditions (12-14). It has been shown that TGF $\beta$ 2 and TGF $\beta$ 3 also exist in latent complexes (15,16), which suggests that the activation of TGF $\beta$  in the extracellular matrix may represent an important regulatory mechanism. In their active form, all three TGF $\beta$  ligands are homodimers stabilized by disulfide bridges and hydrophobic interactions when in their active form (17).

Despite structural similarities, TGF $\beta$  ligands have distinct affinities for TGF $\beta$  receptors. The type II TGF $\beta$  receptor (T $\beta$ RII) is able to bind both TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3, with slightly higher affinity for TGF $\beta$ 3 (18,19). TGF $\beta$ 2 on the other hand, requires betaglycan (T $\beta$ RIII) in order to bind to T $\beta$ RII (20). Furthermore, mice containing deletions of the genes encoding the three TGF $\beta$  ligands illustrate that these ligands have non-overlapping functions. *Tgfb1*<sup>-/-</sup> mice develop significant problems *in utero* including vasculogenic and hematopoietic defects (21). Mice that survive gestation develop a severe wasting inflammatory syndrome (21). *Tgfb2*<sup>-/-</sup> mice have a myriad of developmental defects, including skeletal, cardiovascular, pulmonary and visual problems (22). Interestingly,

## Figure 1.1 Latent and active forms of TGF $\beta$ ligand

TGF $\beta$  can be found in active and inactive forms. In order for proper secretion of TGF $\beta$ 1 to occur, it must associate with latent TGF $\beta$  binding protein (LTBP) **(A)**, and this, along with two latency associated peptides (LAPs) forms the large latent complex. In its small latent complex form **(B)** TGF $\beta$  exists as a homodimer following its cleavage by furin convertase, and is associated with two latency associated peptide proteins (furin convertase cleavage site indicated by \*). TGF $\beta$  is converted to its active form following secretion into the extracellular matrix by proteases or acidic conditions **(C)**

Figure 1.1



*Tgfb3*<sup>-/-</sup> null mice have the least defects and die after birth due to an inability to suckle caused by cleft palate (23).

Similar to their non-redundant roles in development, the TGF $\beta$  ligands have different effects in various disease states. For example, in the wound microenvironment, there are a large variety of growth factors that promote production of extracellular matrix and wound-closure. In adults, TGF $\beta$ 1 is found at very high levels in the wound microenvironment and promotes myofibroblast differentiation, extracellular matrix production, and fibroblast chemotaxis (reviewed in (24)). Overall, TGF $\beta$ 1 promotes the formation of a scar during adult wound healing. Surprisingly, injuries obtained *in utero* heal scar-free. This may be due to the relative ratios of TGF $\beta$ 1 vs. TGF $\beta$ 3. It has been shown that the embryonic wound microenvironment contains high levels of TGF $\beta$ 3 and low levels of TGF $\beta$ 1 (24). Furthermore, adding exogenous TGF $\beta$ 3 to an adult wound also promotes scar-free healing in rats, possibly through decreasing inflammation (25). Currently, a topical cream, called Avotermin, containing TGF $\beta$ 3 as its active ingredient is being promoted as a therapy for the improvement of scar appearance in humans (26).

In tumourigenesis, TGF $\beta$ 1 is well-established as playing a dual role in cancer progression: in pre-malignant states TGF $\beta$ 1 is anti-tumourigenic and induces cell-cycle arrest and apoptosis; in advanced tumours TGF $\beta$ 1 correlates with a more aggressive phenotype and induces EMT, migration, and invasion of tumour cells (27). Similarly, it has been shown that TGF $\beta$ 2 is highly over-

expressed in malignant gliomas and correlates with advanced disease state (5). Inhibitors of TGF $\beta$ 2, such as the antisense oligonucleotide AP 12009, have been shown to decrease glioma and pancreatic cancer cell migration (5,28). However, there is a lack of information regarding the role of TGF $\beta$ 3 in the tumour microenvironment. Studies have illustrated that TGF $\beta$ 3 is highly expressed in breast cancer samples (29), and other studies have shown that high levels of TGF $\beta$ 3 are associated with good prognosis in breast cancer (30). Overall, many of the roles of TGF $\beta$ 3 in the tumour microenvironment are assumed to be the same as TGF $\beta$ 1. If one were to consider that the tumour microenvironment has many of the same cellular players as the wound microenvironment, and TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 have vastly different outcomes in the wound microenvironment, it is unlikely that these two ligands share the same function in tumour growth.

### *1.1.2 TGF $\beta$ Receptors*

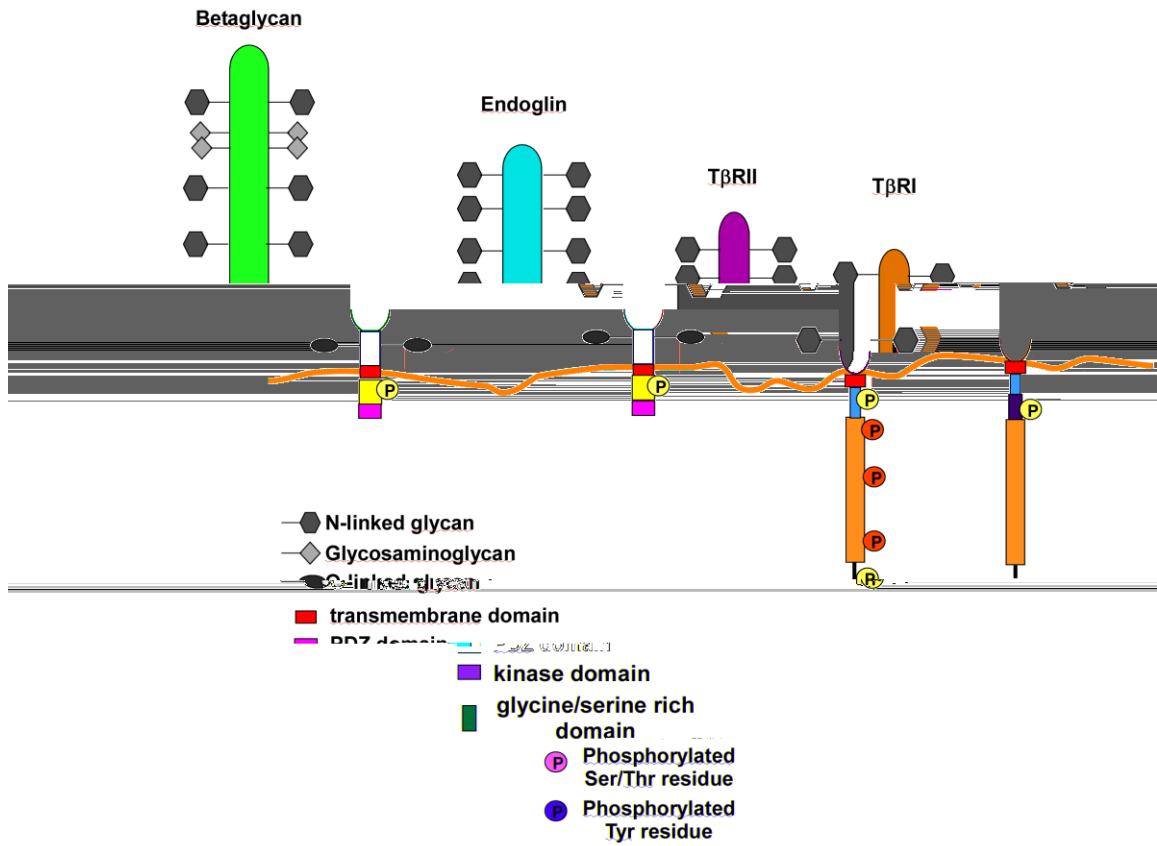
There are three principal receptor subtypes in the classical TGF $\beta$  pathway: TGF $\beta$  receptor I (T $\beta$ RI), TGF $\beta$  receptor II (T $\beta$ RII) and TGF $\beta$  receptor III (T $\beta$ RIII). TGF $\beta$  receptor I (T $\beta$ RI) and TGF $\beta$  receptor II (T $\beta$ RII) are structurally related glycoproteins which contain serine-threonine kinase domains, whereas T $\beta$ RIII is a large, membrane-bound proteoglycan lacking kinase activity (17) (Figure 1.2). Together, these receptors function to activate cell-type specific signalling programmes through the activation of a family of transcription factors called the Smads. TGF $\beta$  signalling can also activate non-Smad mediated pathways such as the MAPK pathway. Each TGF $\beta$  receptor type has specific,



## Figure 1.2 TGF $\beta$ Receptors

In the canonical TGF $\beta$  pathway there are three receptor types: T $\beta$ RIII (which consists of two different receptors- betaglycan and endoglin), T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI. T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI possess Ser/Thr kinase activity and are the signalling receptors in the pathway. The role of T $\beta$ RIII is primarily ligand presentation to the T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI complex. While all of the receptors are primarily found as homodimers at the cell surface, they have been drawn as single receptors for the sake of simplicity in this diagram. Structural differences are indicated and described in the figure.

Figure 1.2



non-overlapping functions that are crucial to signal transduction.

In the TGF $\beta$  superfamily there are five type II TGF $\beta$  receptors which can form homomeric complexes to bind ligand: Act-RIIA, Act-RIIB, BMPR-II, AMHR-II and T $\beta$ RII (31). In the classical TGF $\beta$  pathway, T $\beta$ RII is the primary type II receptor. T $\beta$ RII is a 62 kDa protein containing a short cysteine-rich, N-glycosylated extracellular domain, a single transmembrane domain and a serine-threonine kinase intracellular domain (reviewed in (18)). The cytoplasmic domain of T $\beta$ RII is also serine-threonine rich, which is lacking in T $\beta$ RI (32). At the cell surface, T $\beta$ RII exists as a homodimer in the absence and presence of ligand (33). T $\beta$ RII binds TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 with relatively high affinity (34,35), but is unable to bind TGF $\beta$ 2 without T $\beta$ RIII (18). In the absence of ligand, T $\beta$ RII is capable of autophosphorylation on serine residues Ser<sub>549</sub>, Ser<sub>551</sub>, Ser<sub>223</sub>, Ser<sub>226</sub> and Ser<sub>227</sub> (34,36). Interestingly, T $\beta$ RII also has tyrosine kinase activity and its cytoplasmic tyrosine residues are subject to both autophosphorylation or Src phosphorylation leading to signalling cross-talk with the MAP kinase family (37). In response to TGF $\beta$  binding the receptor forms a heterotetrameric complex with and phosphorylates T $\beta$ RI. T $\beta$ RII function is tightly regulated by post-translational modification through ubiquitination, sumoylation, and/or phosphorylation, all of which result in specific signal transduction events (reviewed in (38)).

In the TGF $\beta$  superfamily there are 7 type I receptors called activin linked kinases (or ALKS) 1 through 7. The type I receptor in the classic TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway is T $\beta$ RI, also known as ALK5. T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII are structurally similar,

though T $\beta$ RI contains a shorter extracellular domain than T $\beta$ RII and cannot bind ligand in the absence of T $\beta$ RII (39). Akin to T $\beta$ RII, T $\beta$ RI also contains a serine/threonine kinase intracellular domain and exists as a homodimer at the cell surface (18). However, T $\beta$ RI contains a unique intracellular GS (glycine/serine rich) region that is highly conserved between type I receptor isoforms, and that is phosphorylated by T $\beta$ RII (17). Once phosphorylated, the GS domain of T $\beta$ RI acts as a docking platform for receptor-regulated Smad proteins (40). The receptor-regulated Smads are then phosphorylated by T $\beta$ RI, initiating a Smad signal cascade that culminates in transcription. Mutations of the GS domain have highlighted the importance of this region to TGF $\beta$  signal transduction: Mutations of two or more glycine or serine residues in the GS domain impairs TGF $\beta$  signalling activity (41). Mutation of threonine 204 to aspartic acid increases TGF $\beta$  signal transduction in the *absence* of ligand, as it generates a constitutively active T $\beta$ RI (41). These mutational studies confirm that T $\beta$ RI is the key player in Smad signal transduction. Furthermore, SB-431542, a specific inhibitor of T $\beta$ RI, prevents TGF $\beta$ -induced Smad-mediated transcription, but does not affect the cross-talk of TGF $\beta$  with the MAP kinase family, highlighting the role of T $\beta$ RI in Smad-dependent TGF $\beta$  signalling (42).

There are two type III TGF $\beta$  receptors: endoglin and betaglycan. These receptors are considered accessory receptors with roles in ligand presentation, as no enzymatic activity has been identified for either receptor. Betaglycan and endoglin are structurally related, with large, heavily glycosylated extracellular

domains, and a short cytoplasmic region with high sequence similarity (43-45). Both receptors can be phosphorylated on serine/threonine residues in their cytoplasmic domain (46-48). At the cell surface, endoglin and betaglycan form homodimers (49) (50), as well as complexes with TGF $\beta$  receptors I and II (46,51). Though similar, these receptors differ in their ligand-binding ability and expression. Betaglycan can bind all three TGF $\beta$  ligand isoforms with high affinity (50); while it has been reported that endoglin requires complex formation with the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex to bind ligand, and even in complex can only bind TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 (46,47). Betaglycan is the most widely-expressed TGF $\beta$  receptor, and is expressed in a number of adult and fetal tissues (18), whereas endoglin is primarily expressed on proliferating endothelial cells (52). Future studies to examine compensatory effects of the two type III TGF $\beta$  receptors would be interesting, as both *Tgfbr3*<sup>-/-</sup> (betaglycan) and *Eng*<sup>-/-</sup> (endoglin) mice die mid-gestation due to cardiovascular defects (52,53).

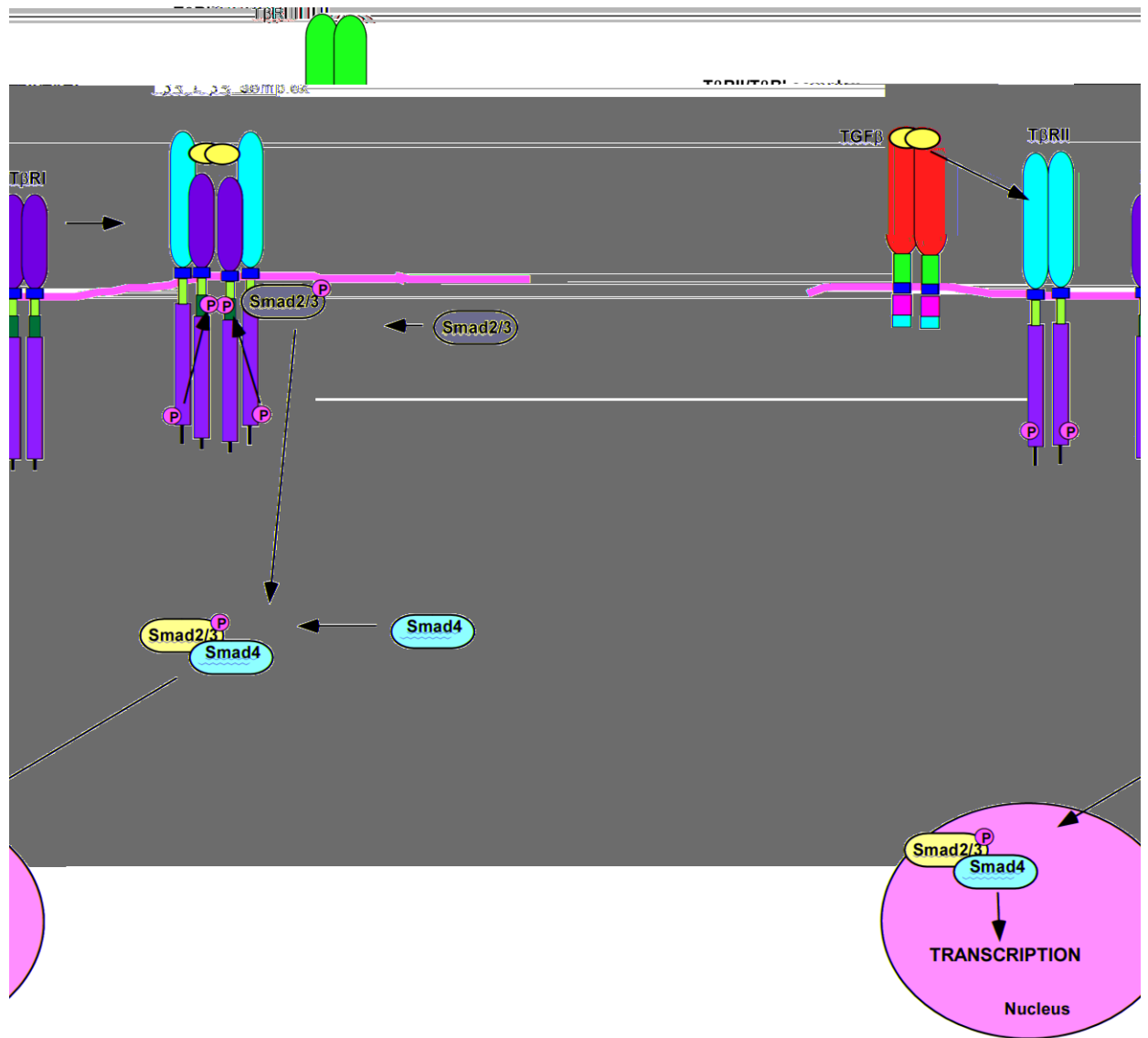
## 1.2 TGF $\beta$ Signal Transduction

To propagate TGF $\beta$  signalling, homodimeric TGF $\beta$  is presented by betaglycan (T $\beta$ RIII) to T $\beta$ RII (54) (Figure 1.3). The binding of ligand to T $\beta$ RII recruits T $\beta$ RI to the ligand-receptor complex, forming a receptor complex of two T $\beta$ RII and two T $\beta$ RI. T $\beta$ RII then phosphorylates T $\beta$ RI at serine-threonine residues in its GS domain (55). Phosphorylated T $\beta$ RI is essential in driving TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, and works to activate a group of transcription factors known as Smads. There are three classes of Smads which are activated by the

### **Figure 1.3 Smad Signal Transduction Pathway**

In the canonical TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway, the ligand-bound, activated receptor complex propagates Smad signal transduction. Following ligand binding by T $\beta$ RII, T $\beta$ RI becomes active and phosphorylates Smad2/3 on its SSXS motif (where S=serine and X= any amino acid). This phosphorylation promotes its disengagement from T $\beta$ RI and promotes the association of Smad2/3 with the common Smad, Smad4. The Smad complex then translocates to the nucleus to activate transcription.

Figure 1.3



TGF $\beta$  superfamily of ligands: the receptor-regulated Smads (or R-Smads, Smads 1, 2, 3, 5 and 8), which are able to interact with the type I receptor; the co-mediator Smad (Smad4), which can associate with R-Smads; and the inhibitory Smads (or I-Smads, Smads 6 and 7) which compete with R-Smads for receptor binding and target TGF $\beta$  receptors for degradation (17). In the classical TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway, the R-Smads are Smads 2 and 3, whereas the inhibitory Smad is Smad7. Smads typically consist of two domains separated by a variable linker region. The amino MH1 (Mad homology 1) domain has DNA binding capabilities in some Smad sub-types, while the carboxy MH2 (Mad homology 2) domain has been shown to mediate interactions with a variety of proteins (56). The activated GS domain of T $\beta$ RI serves as a docking site for Smad2 via its MH1 domain (55). The specificity of R-Smad binding is determined by the L45 loop, a nine amino acid sequence between the kinase subdomains IV and V of T $\beta$ RI (57). T $\beta$ RI phosphorylates R-Smads on the conserved SSXS motif located at the C-termini of Smads 2 and 3 (serine residues 465 and 467 in the MH2 domain of Smad2, for e.g.) (58-60). The phosphorylated serine residues of Smad2 serve as a docking site for Smad4, and promote the dissociation of Smad2 from T $\beta$ RI and the formation of a heteromeric complex with Smad4 (31,59). Smad2 is generally located cytoplasmically in the absence of ligand, but upon ligand stimulation translocates to the nucleus with Smad4, which in the absence of ligand is found distributed equally between the nucleus and the cytoplasm (4). Smad4 is able to translocate to the nucleus due to its interactions with nucleoporins; the interaction of Smad4 with the nucleoporin importin-1 $\alpha$  is



thought to mediate the translocation of the Smad heteromeric complex to the nucleus (61). In the nucleus the heteromeric complex binds to promoters or enhancers of TGF $\beta$  target genes, such as the Smad binding element, via its MH1 domain and interacts with transcriptional co-activators and co-repressors in order to induce cell-specific transcriptional programmes (4,17) (Figure 1.3).

### 1.3 Membrane Trafficking of TGF $\beta$ Receptors

Endocytosis refers to the process whereby cell-surface associated molecules enter the cell without passing through the plasma membrane. Essentially, the plasma membrane invaginates, budding off and forming a vesicle containing the internalized cargo. Internalization of cell-surface receptors is important in the control of signal transduction, functioning either to down-regulate signalling or trafficking receptors to specific endocytic compartments. There are several methods of endocytosis of cell-surface receptors, including membrane-raft dependent endocytosis, caveolin-dependent endocytosis, Arf6-dependent endocytosis, and clathrin-mediated endocytosis (reviewed in (62)). As clathrin-mediated endocytosis and membrane-raft/caveolin-mediated endocytosis are implicated in the TGF $\beta$  pathway (63), these processes will be the focus of this introduction.

#### 1.3.1 *Clathrin-mediated Endocytosis*

Clathrin-mediated endocytosis is a highly conserved mechanism implicated in the internalization of many receptor types. Clathrin-mediated endocytosis occurs when clathrin from the cytosol is recruited to the plasma

membrane and aggregates to form pits (62). Protein motifs of cargo play a role in the development of clathrin-coated pits, as di-leucine and tyrosine motifs in the cytoplasmic domains of receptors are detected by adaptor protein 2 (AP-2) and promote clathrin polymerization (64,65). The AP-2 complex is critical in the formation and function of clathrin-coated pits. AP-2 along with Eps15 (epidermal growth factor pathway substrate 15), aid in the polymerization of clathrin into lattices increasing plasma membrane curvature (62). Upon sufficient membrane curvature, dynamin forms a helix around the neck of the clathrin-coated pit and with GTP hydrolysis promotes scission of the clathrin-coated pit from the plasma membrane (66). These excised pits then form clathrin-coated vesicles, lose their clathrin-coat and become endosomes. Endosomes may be routed to the cell membrane for recycling, or may mature and go on to form other compartments. Ligand-binding is not a requirement for clathrin-mediated endocytosis: while some receptors are internalized following ligand stimulation, such as the epidermal growth factor receptor, other receptors such as the transferrin receptor and the T-cell receptor CTLA-4 internalize *independently* of ligand stimulation (67,68).

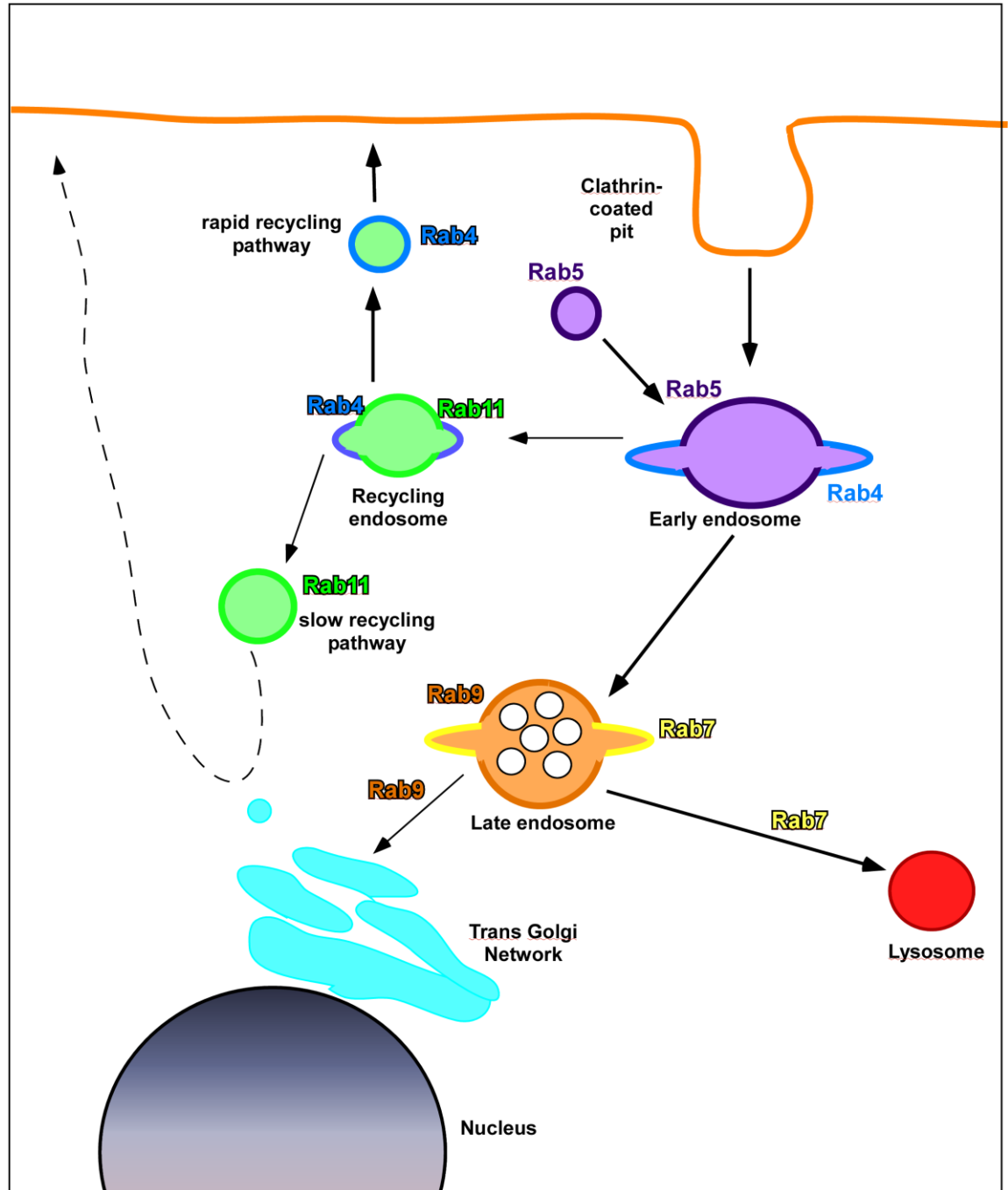
### 1.3.2 *The role of Rab GTPases following endocytosis*

Following receptor internalization, receptors are directed into distinct endocytic components by a large family of small GTPases called the Rab GTPases (Figure 1.4). There are over 60 members of the Rab GTPase family which function as molecular “on and off” switches- in their “on” state, they are

### **Figure 1.4 Rab GTPases in vesicular trafficking following endocytosis**

The Rab small GTPase family is important in mediating trafficking of intracellular vesicles. Different endosomal compartments are enriched in distinct Rab GTPases. Rab4 and Rab5 are found enriched in the early-endosome. From the early endosome, cargo may traffic to the recycling endosome, which is enriched in Rabs 4 and 11, or to the late endosome, which are enriched in Rabs 7 and 9.

Figure 1.4



bound to GTP, and in their “off” state, they are bound to GDP (69). Rab proteins are activated by Rab GEFs (GDP-GTP exchange factors), which promote the GTP bound form, and are inactivated by GAPs (GTPase activating proteins) (70). Rab GTPases can associate with membranes, vesicular coat components, and molecular motors to direct vesicular traffic by regulating the process of docking and tethering between compartments (Figure 1.4) (69,70).

One of the best-studied Rab proteins, Rab5, has been shown to play a crucial role in the formation of clathrin-coated pits and the internalization of transferrin receptors *via* clathrin-mediated endocytosis (71). GTP-bound Rab5 is also involved in early-endosome fusion (72) and has been used extensively as a marker for the early endosome. Following trafficking into the early endosome, it has been proposed that cargo can either be recycled to the plasma membrane, or progress to the late endosome. A study by Rink *et al.* elegantly illustrated that progression from the early to late endosome is mediated by the loss of Rab5 occurring simultaneously with the acquisition of Rab7 (73). Rab5 replacement with Rab7 depends on the GTP hydrolysis activity of Rab5, as a Rab5 mutant lacking hydrolytic activity recruited Rab7 but was not replaced by Rab7 (73). Following trafficking to the late endosome, cargo can be trafficked to the lysosome, which is mediated by Rab7, or to the *trans*-Golgi network, which is mediated by Rab9 (69). As mentioned, instead of progressing to the late endosome, cargo may traffic to a recycling endosome, which is enriched in Rab 4 and 11 in distinct domains that do not intermix (69,74). These proteins are proposed to have different functions in the recycling pathway: Rab4 has been

implicated in “fast” recycling of cargo from to the cell-surface, whereas cargo in Rab11- positive vesicles has been proposed to take a “slow” recycling route, and can transition through the *trans*-Golgi network and secretory pathways (74).

Overall, the regulation of cargo trafficking within the cell is essential for cellular function. Rab dysregulation can occur in a number of cancers, such as breast and ovarian cancer, which have been found to have over-expression of Rab25 (69).

### 1.3.3 *Membrane-raft mediated endocytosis*

Clathrin-independent endocytosis through membrane rafts is also a common mechanism for the uptake of signals and nutrients from the extracellular environment. First introduced in 1997, the membrane raft model proposes that cholesterol-sphingolipid-protein complexes form in the plasma membrane to make a tightly packed, liquid-ordered phase mediating endocytosis and signal transduction (75). Importantly, the lipid composition of membrane rafts is distinct from the rest of the plasma membrane as they are enriched in cholesterol and sphingolipids and are therefore more rigid and less fluid than the surrounding plasma membrane (76). Membrane rafts have been shown to be especially important in the endocytosis of proteins with glycosphosphatidylinositol (GPI) binding domains (77). It is thought that clustering of GPI-containing receptors may increase the affinity of the receptor complex for membrane rafts and increase membrane raft stability (78). Furthermore, it has been suggested that cytoskeletal proteins, such as actin, play an important role in forming membrane

rafts (79). Disrupting the actin cytoskeleton has major effects on the clustering of raft proteins (80). In a feed-forward mechanism, the clustering of proteins enriched in membrane rafts enhances the concentration of actin, which then further stabilizes membrane raft formation (81).

The study of membrane rafts has been limited at times due to previous methodology used to isolate rafts. Membrane rafts have been isolated by their detergent-insolubility. The tight packing of lipids in the liquid-ordered phase of membrane rafts prevents detergent incorporation and therefore disruption by detergents (82). Following detergent extraction of membrane rafts, cell lysates are frequently subjected to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation, as the enrichment of membrane rafts with cholesterol and sphingolipids increases their buoyancy relative to the rest of the plasma membrane. Unfortunately, using detergent-insolubility as the sole defining characteristic is laced with inconsistency. Different results can be obtained depending on the type of detergent and the duration of extraction (83). As it is possible to isolate membrane rafts using a detergent-free method with sodium carbonate (51,63,84,85), using this method may decrease extraction-based artifacts of membrane raft isolation.

#### 1.3.4 *The role of Caveolae in endocytosis*

Another important mediator of TGF $\beta$  endocytosis are caveolae. Caveolae are a subset of membrane rafts which are composed of flask-shaped invaginations approximately 60-80 nm in diameter (77). Caveolae are enriched in a protein called caveolin-1. The caveolin family consists of three proteins:

caveolin-1, caveolin-2, and caveolin-3. Caveolin-1 and caveolin-2 are found in non-muscle cells, while caveolin-3 is primarily expressed in muscle (86,87). Caveolin-1 and caveolin-3 can form caveolae, whereas loss of caveolin-2 does not affect caveolae formation (88). As caveolin-3 is only expressed in muscle, caveolin-1 is the primary contributor to caveolae formation in most cells (89). Caveolin proteins have a unique hairpin structure. Their N and C termini are cytoplasmic, whereas the hairpin structure is embedded in the plasma membrane, associating with approximately 1-2 cholesterol molecules (90). Caveolae are formed by the oligomerization of caveolin-1 molecules and association with cholesterol-rich membrane rafts. This oligomerization results in a liquid-ordered, stable domain in the plasma membrane enriched in cholesterol, sphingolipids, and caveolin-1(89). Caveolin-1 has been shown to be important for clathrin-independent, membrane-raft dependent endocytosis through its interactions with the actin cytoskeleton (91). Caveolae-dependent endocytosis has been implicated in the uptake of viruses, nutrients, and cell-membrane receptors (92).

Disruption of the caveolin-1 gene has provided insight into the many potential roles of this membrane protein. In the initial characterization of *Cav1*<sup>-/-</sup> mice it was shown that the loss of caveolin-1 disrupted caveolae formation in the lung, adipose tissue, kidney, and heart (93). Overall, these mice are viable but have significant vascular defects, and have increased deposition of extracellular fibrillar matrix in the lungs, suggesting that loss of caveolin-1 may initiate fibrosis in the lungs (93). However, loss of caveolin-1 expression also induced the hyper-



proliferation of angioblastic cells (93). Further studies illustrated that loss of caveolin-1 induced many changes consistent with promoting tumorigenesis such as the spontaneous progression through the epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition in epithelial cells (94), increasing the susceptibility of mouse embryonic fibroblasts to transformation (95), and increasing beta-catenin transcriptional activation (96). Overall, these studies illustrate that caveolin-1 may have greater roles in signal transduction than simply in the internalization of cell-surface receptors.

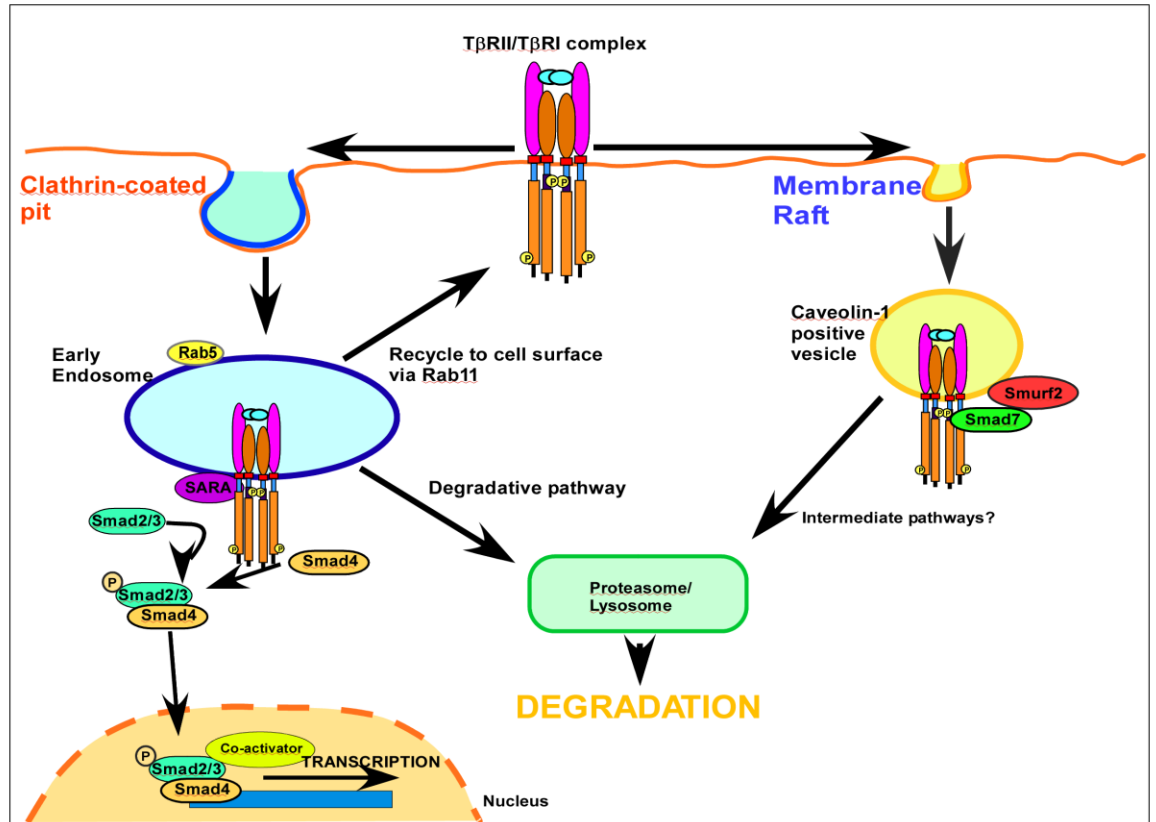
#### 1.4 **Endocytosis in TGF $\beta$ Signal Transduction**

Intriguingly, a role for membrane-raft/caveolar mediated signal transduction has been identified for TGF $\beta$  signalling by Di Guglielmo and colleagues. At the cell surface, TGF $\beta$  receptor complexes can access both clathrin-coated pits and membrane rafts (63) (Figure 1.5). Inhibition of clathrin-coated pit internalization through the use of a dominant-negative Eps15 mutant shifted receptors into membrane raft fractions; similarly, inhibition of membrane raft formation through cholesterol depletion shifted receptors back into non-membrane raft fractions (63). TGF $\beta$  receptors internalized *via* clathrin-mediated endocytosis access the early endosome, a signalling endosome, which propagates TGF $\beta$  signal transduction through the recruitment of R-Smads (63,97). Membrane-raft mediated endocytosis, however, promotes ubiquitin-dependent receptor degradation (63,98,99). The landmark paper by Di Guglielmo and colleagues illustrated an important principle regarding TGF $\beta$  signal

### **Figure 1.5 Regulation of TGF $\beta$ Signalling by Clathrin-dependent and -independent endocytosis**

TGF $\beta$  receptors can be internalized by clathrin-dependent mechanisms and clathrin-independent, membrane-raft dependent mechanisms. Receptors internalized via clathrin-coated pit mediated endocytosis traffic to the early endosome and propagate signal transduction. Receptors internalized by membrane-raft dependent endocytosis traffic to the caveolin-1 positive vesicle where they are targeted for degradation and prevented from signalling.

Figure 1.5



transduction: endocytic route plays a powerful role in dictating TGF $\beta$  receptor intracellular trafficking and signal transduction (Figure 1.5).

#### 1.4.1 *The role of the early endosome in TGF $\beta$ Signal Transduction*

While the classic paradigm of signal transduction suggests that following receptor endocytosis signal transduction is terminated, it has been shown in many different systems that signalling continues following receptor internalization into endosomes. Following ligand-binding and internalization, receptors can undergo modifications that attract intracellular signalling molecules and can therefore continue to propagate signals (100). Early endosomes are considered to be a sorting station for internalized receptors, and are classified by their enrichment in Rab5 and EEA1 (early endosomal autoantigen 1) (100).

As previously described, clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptors targets their localization to the early endosome (63,97), which enhances TGF $\beta$  signalling. An elegant study performed by Runyan and colleagues illustrated that internalization of the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex is essential for maximal signal transduction (101). The authors illustrated that inhibition of clathrin-mediated endocytosis did not greatly prevent the ability of the receptor complex to phosphorylate Smad2; but inhibition of endocytosis *did* prevent nuclear translocation of Smad2 thus preventing TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription (101). This paper suggested that there is a spatial component to TGF $\beta$  signalling.

One key player in the spatial control of TGF $\beta$  signalling is SARA (Smad anchor for receptor activation). SARA was first identified by Tsukazaki and

colleagues by screening a *X. laevis* expression library using Smad2 as a bait (102). SARA contains a FYVE domain (**F**ab1, **Y**OTB, **V**ac1, **E**EA1), a common motif in early endosomal proteins that has been shown to bind to phosphatidylinositol-3-phosphate (PtdIns3P) (103). Since phosphatidylinositol-3 (PI3) kinase activity has been implicated in vesicular trafficking, and FYVE domains can directly bind PtdIns3P, proteins containing FYVE domains have been suggested to mediate endosomal trafficking (103). SARA has also been shown to bind to Smad2 and Smad3 via their MH2 domains, and preferentially binds the unphosphorylated forms of the Smads (102). Furthermore, TGF $\beta$  receptors traffic into EEA1/SARA positive endosomes and disruption of SARA localization through the deletion of the FYVE domain perturbs Smad2/3 nuclear translocation (104). It has been proposed that SARA functions to link the TGF $\beta$  receptors with Smad2. Once Smad2 has been phosphorylated by the receptor complex, Smad2 dissociates from SARA and binds Smad4, translocating to the nucleus and initiating TGF $\beta$ -driven transcription (102).

The length of time which TGF $\beta$  receptors reside in the early endosome may also affect their signalling capacity. As previously mentioned, the early endosome is enriched in Rab5. Rab5 can control vesicular trafficking by promoting trafficking to the late endosome which is enriched in Rab7 (73). A Rab5 guanine exchange factor (GEF), RIN1, has been shown to promote Smad signal transduction by activating Rab5 (105). Interestingly, SNAI1 a transcriptional target of TGF $\beta$ /Smad signalling, acts through a negative feedback

mechanism to decrease RIN1 expression and therefore decrease TGF $\beta$  signalling (105).

There is little information regarding the trafficking of TGF $\beta$  receptors following their endocytosis to the early endosome. It has previously been shown that TGF $\beta$  receptors can co-localize with Rab11, a recycling Rab protein (63). Furthermore, a dominant-negative version of Rab11 has been shown to impair the recycling of TGF $\beta$  receptors to the cell surface (97); however, the authors of this paper used a hybrid GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII receptor composed of the extracellular domain of GMCSF and the cytoplasmic domain of T $\beta$ RII, therefore studies using wild-type T $\beta$ RII to assess TGF $\beta$  receptor recycling would further improve our understanding of TGF $\beta$  receptor recycling.

#### 1.4.2 *The role of the caveolin-1 positive vesicle in TGF $\beta$ signalling*

Membrane raft endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptors results in receptors being targeted to the caveolin-1 positive vesicle. Indeed, Razani *et al.*, identified a caveolin-binding motif in the cytoplasmic tail of T $\beta$ RI which mediates its interaction with the scaffolding domain of caveolin-1 (106). Unlike the early endosome, the caveolin-1 positive vesicle promotes association of Smad7, not Smad2, with the receptor complex (63). Smad7 belongs to the inhibitory Smads, or I-Smads, along with Smad6. Smad7 antagonizes the canonical TGF $\beta$  pathway and its expression is induced by TGF $\beta$  family ligands (107). The antagonistic role of Smad7 is mediated by two mechanisms. Firstly, Smad7 is able to interact with activated T $\beta$ RI and therefore sterically inhibits the association of T $\beta$ RI with

Smad2/3, preventing the subsequent activation of Smad2/3 and its association with Smad4 (108,109). Importantly, a mutant of Smad7 that is unable to bind to T $\beta$ RI (Smad7  $\Delta$ 408) loses its inhibitory activity of the TGF $\beta$  pathway, suggesting that the ability of Smad7 to bind to T $\beta$ RI is critical in its antagonistic function (109). Secondly, Smad7 acts as an adaptor between the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex and a ubiquitin regulatory factor, Smurf2 (99). Smurf2 is an E3 ubiquitin ligase which is localized primarily in the nucleus (99). Upon TGF $\beta$  stimulation however, Smurf2 translocates to the cytoplasm and forms a stable interaction with Smad7 and the receptor complex (99). Smurf2 then ubiquitinates the receptor complex, targeting it for degradation *via* proteasomal and lysosomal pathways (99,110). Further supporting the role of membrane rafts in receptor degradation, an interesting study by Chen and colleagues found that increasing cholesterol concentrations can inhibit cell TGF $\beta$  responsiveness and promote receptor degradation. This suggests that cholesterol may shift TGF $\beta$  receptors into membrane rafts and subsequently caveolin-1-positive vesicles (111).

## 1.5 TGF $\beta$ Receptor Motifs Influencing Internalization

At the cell surface, T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI are generally found in a heteromeric complex consisting of two T $\beta$ RII and two T $\beta$ RI. It has been well established that these receptors undergo internalization and degradation, but the mechanisms directing this internalization are not clear. The internalization rate of the TGF $\beta$  receptors appears to vary depending on cell-type, with receptors being maximally internalized after 40 minutes of ligand-stimulation in Mv1Lu cells (112),

60 minutes after stimulation in HEK 293 cells (112), and less than 25% of receptors were internalized after 30 minutes in CR-26 mink lung cells (113). While other receptor systems, such as the EGFR and numerous GPCRs, display agonist-induced internalization (114,115), this is not the case for the TGF $\beta$  receptors. Mitchell and colleagues have shown that hybrid receptors consisting of the extracellular domain of GMCSFR and the intracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII undergo similar rates of internalization and recycling both in the presence and absence of ligand (97). Similarly, it has been shown that wild-type full-length T $\beta$ RII shows similar EEA1-endosomal enrichment (63) and partitioning into membrane rafts in the presence and absence of ligand (84).

While it does not appear that ligand binding plays a role in TGF $\beta$  receptor internalization, several studies have identified motifs in the cytoplasmic domains of both T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI that permit their association with components of endocytic machinery. Yao and colleagues illustrated that the cytoplasmic domains of both T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI can bind directly to the  $\beta$ 2 subunit of AP-2 and clathrin (116). While T $\beta$ RI has a slightly lower affinity for binding to AP-2 than T $\beta$ RII, the presence of ligand does not affect the ability of either receptor to bind AP-2 or clathrin (116). The authors concluded that this interaction was essential for clathrin-mediated endocytosis of the receptors. T $\beta$ RII has another consensus sequence in its cytoplasmic tail that links it to the clathrin-mediated endocytic machinery. Ehrlich *et al.* identified a di-leucine motif in the cytoplasmic tail of T $\beta$ RII (I<sub>218</sub>I<sub>219</sub>L<sub>220</sub>) which is essential for its clathrin-mediated internalization (117). Indeed, mutation of each of the residues in the di-leucine motif to alanines



prevented internalization of the receptors (117). Importantly, the constitutive internalization of T $\beta$ RII via its di-leucine motif was also *independent* of ligand stimulation (117).

While studies have identified motifs that link T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII to components of the clathrin-mediated endocytic machinery, others have shown that the receptors can also associate with components of the membrane-raft endocytic machinery. As previously mentioned, Razani *et al.* identified a caveolin-binding motif in the cytoplasmic tail of T $\beta$ RI which mediates its interaction with the scaffolding domain of caveolin-1 (106). Importantly, the interaction of T $\beta$ RI with caveolin-1 has functional consequences as well. Caveolin-1 is a marker for the caveolin-1 positive vesicle, where receptors are targeted for degradation and sterically prevented from interacting with the R-Smads. In the study by Razani *et al.* it was shown that even when a constitutively active T $\beta$ RI construct was used, co-expression of caveolin-1 decreased TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription (106). Since the kinase activity of T $\beta$ RI is necessary for propagating Smad signal transduction, the interaction of T $\beta$ RI with caveolin-1 may act as a powerful negative regulator of TGF $\beta$  signalling.

### 1.5.1 *The role of receptor-interacting proteins on TGF $\beta$ endocytosis*

T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI can bind a number of proteins at the cell surface and many of these proteins have been shown to direct receptor endocytosis.

ADAM12 (a disintegrin and metalloprotease protein 12) is an example of a cell-surface TGF $\beta$  receptor interacting protein that enhances TGF $\beta$  signal transduction. ADAM12 is a proteoglycan with an extracellular metalloprotease domain and intracellular signalling domain (118). Using T $\beta$ RII as bait, ADAM12 was identified as a novel binding partner for T $\beta$ RII, directing the receptor to undergo clathrin-mediated endocytosis. ADAM12 traffics receptors into the early endosome, and in agreement with other studies, accumulation of receptors into the early endosome enhances TGF $\beta$  signal transduction (119). The authors illustrated this increase in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction by showing that ADAM12 increases Smad2 phosphorylation, Smad2-Smad4 association, as well as increased modulation of gene transcription (119).

There are also several cell-surface interacting proteins that direct TGF $\beta$  receptors into the degradative pathway. CD109 is a large glycosylphosphatidylinositol (GPI)-linked protein which has been shown to bind TGF $\beta$ 1 ligand and form a complex with T $\beta$ RI, T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RIII (120). As previously mentioned, GPI-linked proteins tend to accumulate in membrane rafts (77). Furthermore CD109 can also interact with caveolin-1 (121). An interesting paper by Bizet *et al.*, demonstrated that the association of CD109 with the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex increased the internalization of the receptors *via* caveolae and enhanced receptor degradation (121). In a follow-up paper, Bizet *et al.*, illustrated the importance of the subcellular localization of the receptors in terms of degradation, as CD109 enhanced the degradation of T $\beta$ RI by Smad7/Smurf2 by

enhancing the co-localization of T $\beta$ RI with Smurf2 (122).

The atypical protein kinase C (PKC) family represents another class of proteins that direct TGF $\beta$  internalization into the caveolin-1-positive vesicle. PKC $\zeta$  and PKC $\iota$  are members of the atypical protein kinase C family. These proteins are serine-threonine kinases, which unlike members of the classic or novel groups of PKC family do not require diacylglycerol for their activation (reviewed in (123)). Previously, Ozdamar *et al.*, observed that PKC $\zeta$  interacts with T $\beta$ RII through an association with Par6 to control EMT in breast cancer cells (124). Our lab has shown that the atypical PKCs direct T $\beta$ RII into caveolin-1 positive vesicles, and treatment with either inhibitors to the atypical PKCs (such as GF109203X), or siRNA directed against the atypical PKCs, extends Smad2 phosphorylation and T $\beta$ RII half-life (125). As the PKC family is primarily known for its role in GPCR endocytosis and trafficking (126), the identification of this family as controlling TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking suggests that the PKCs may have a more general role in endocytosis than previously appreciated.

Finally, cytoplasmic proteins have also been shown to control the endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptors.  $\beta$ arrestin2 is a multi-functional scaffolding protein best known for its role in GPCR signalling. Upon agonist stimulation, GPCRs are phosphorylated by G protein receptor kinases (GRKs). Following GPCR phosphorylation,  $\beta$ arrestin2 binds to the phosphorylated receptor, promoting uncoupling of the receptor from the G protein and targeting the receptor for internalization (126). Interestingly, it has been shown that  $\beta$ arrestin2 is also able

to interact with T $\beta$ RIII and mediate the endocytosis of T $\beta$ RIII and T $\beta$ RII (48). More specifically, the authors illustrated that T $\beta$ RII phosphorylates T $\beta$ RIII to recruit  $\beta$ arrestin2. They also showed that when  $\beta$ arrestin2 expression is decreased in HEK293 cells, TGF $\beta$  dependent apoptosis is increased (48), suggesting that  $\beta$ arrestin2 has a negative regulatory effect on TGF $\beta$  signalling. Since  $\beta$ arrestins have been shown to interact with components of the clathrin-mediated endocytic machinery, such as clathrin and AP-2 (reviewed in (127)), it would be expected that the interaction of  $\beta$ arrestin2 with T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RIII would promote clathrin-mediated endocytosis, but the authors simply evaluated the internalization of the receptors, not their route. Furthermore, as clathrin-mediated endocytosis promotes TGF $\beta$  signalling (51,63), it would be of interest to assess the mechanism by which  $\beta$ arrestin2 mediates signal down-regulation, in particular in regards to trafficking.

## 1.6 TGF $\beta$ Biology

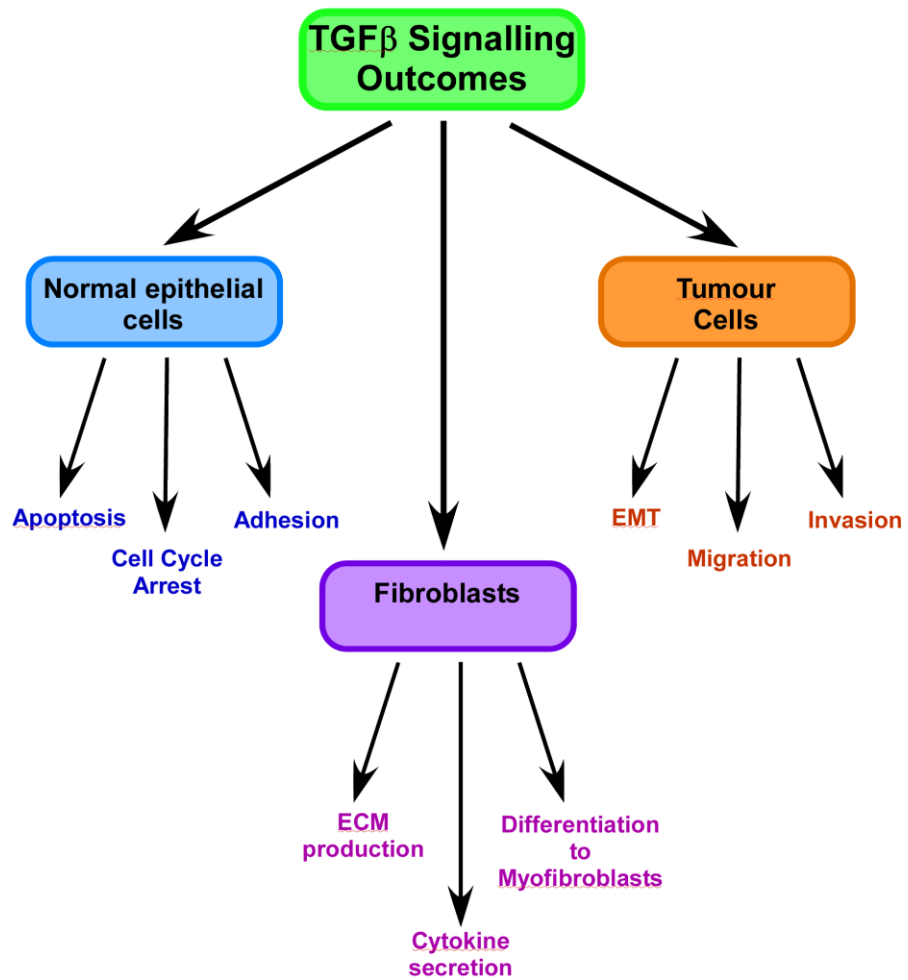
### 1.6.1 *TGF $\beta$ and Cell-cycle Arrest*

While virtually every cell in the body is responsive to TGF $\beta$ , its effects are context- and cell-dependent (Figure 1.6). TGF $\beta$  stimulates the growth of fibroblasts as well as their deposition of extracellular matrix proteins, such as fibronectin and collagen (128). However, in tissues such as the epithelium, mammary gland, endothelium and nervous system, TGF $\beta$  is growth inhibitory (129). Initial studies evaluating the growth-suppressive effects of TGF $\beta$  illustrated

## **Figure 1.6 Cell-type Dependent TGF $\beta$ Signalling Outcomes**

While nearly all cells are responsive to TGF $\beta$  signalling, the outcome of TGF $\beta$  signalling is cell-type and context-dependent. In epithelial cells TGF $\beta$  is generally growth-inhibitory, while in fibroblasts it stimulates ECM deposition and cell differentiation. In tumour cells TGF $\beta$  transitions from being growth-inhibitory to stimulating migration and invasion.

Figure 1.6



that TGF $\beta$  prevented the phosphorylation of retinoblastoma protein (pRb) (130). Retinoblastoma protein has been proposed to function as a “gate-keeper” regulating the cell cycle. In its under-phosphorylated state, Rb protein arrests the cell in the G1 phase of the cell cycle, while in its phosphorylated state it allows the cell to undergo mitosis (131). The phosphorylation of pRb in the G1 phase is mediated by the cyclin-dependent kinases CDK4 and 6 (131). Later work illustrated that TGF $\beta$  inhibits cell-cycle progression by up-regulating the cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitors p15 and p21, therefore arresting cells by inhibiting the actions of CDK4 and CDK6 (129,132). TGF $\beta$  has also been shown to inhibit the expression of the growth-stimulatory transcription factor c-Myc through stimulating the formation of a complex consisting of Smad3, p107 and E2F4/5 (133). Therefore, TGF $\beta$  potently inhibits growth through two mechanisms in epithelial cells.

### 1.6.2 *TGF $\beta$ and Apoptosis*

Not only is TGF $\beta$  anti-tumourigenic through promoting cell-cycle arrest, but TGF $\beta$  has also been shown to induce apoptosis in a number of cells *via* several mechanisms. There are two principal apoptotic pathways: the extrinsic/death receptor pathway and the mitochondrial pathway (134). Activation of either pathway results in the cleavage of caspase-3, inducing DNA fragmentation, protein degradation, and the expression of ligands to stimulate phagocytic cells to engulf the apoptotic cell (134). The extrinsic/death receptor pathway is initiated by transmembrane receptors responding to extracellular stimuli, such as the Fas ligand/Fas receptor complex (134). The binding of ligand to the Fas receptor

induces the accumulation of intracellular adaptor proteins which eventually results in the formation of the DISC, or death-inducing signalling complex, which stimulates caspase cleavage (135). The intrinsic pathway is mediated by mitochondria responding to either apoptotic signals or to the absence of certain growth factors or signals (135). TGF $\beta$  has been shown to activate both apoptotic pathways. For example, T $\beta$ RII is able to interact directly with Daxx, an intracellular component of the Fas-mediated apoptotic programme to activate JNK-mediated apoptosis (136). TGF $\beta$  can also activate apoptosis *via* the intrinsic pathway. Jang and colleagues illustrated that Smad signal transduction initiated by TGF $\beta$  induces the production of death-associated protein kinase, or DAP-kinase (137). DAP-kinase functions upstream of mitochondrial-induced apoptosis. It has been shown that a dominant-negative form of DAP-kinase blocks the ability of TGF $\beta$  to induce cytochrome C release from mitochondria (137).

### 1.6.3 *TGF $\beta$ and EMT*

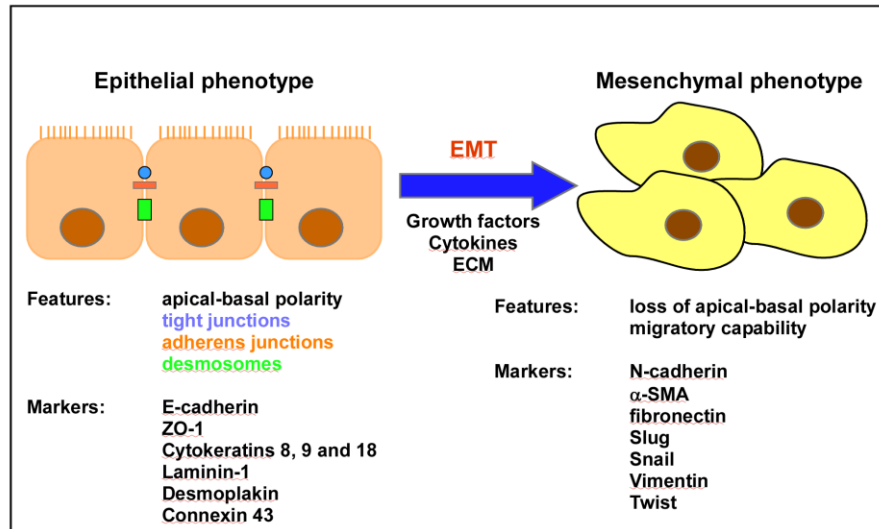
Another important and well-studied outcome of TGF $\beta$  signal transduction is EMT, a process whereby epithelial cells lose their apical-basal polarity and cell-cell junctions (such as tight junctions and adherens junctions) and gain a mesenchymal phenotype, increasing their ability to produce extracellular matrix proteins, migrate, and invade into other tissues (138) (Figure 1.7). The process of EMT is studied *in vitro* through the progressive loss of epithelial markers, such as E-cadherin, ZO-1, and cytokeratin; with the gain of mesenchymal markers such as N-cadherin, fibronectin, and vimentin (138).



### **Figure 1.7 The Epithelial-to-Mesenchymal Transition (EMT)**

EMT can occur in both physiological conditions as well as pathologies such as cancer. During EMT epithelial cells lose their epithelial markers (such as E-cadherin and cytokeratins) as well as their apico-basal polarity and gain mesenchymal markers (such as N-cadherin and  $\alpha$ -SMA) and a mesenchymal phenotype.

Figure 1.7



TGF $\beta$  was first shown to induce EMT in 1994 in a study by Miettinen and colleagues. They found that TGF $\beta$  induced mammary epithelial cells to gain a mesenchymal phenotype. This process is dependent on the type I TGF $\beta$  receptor, as the over-expression of a dominant-negative form of T $\beta$ RI lacking the kinase domain prevented EMT (139). TGF $\beta$  mediates many of the phenotypic changes associated with EMT. One important event during EMT is the dissolution of tight junctions. A study by Ozdamar *et al.* showed that in epithelial cells, TGF $\beta$  treatment induces T $\beta$ RII to phosphorylate Par6, thereby recruiting Smurf1, an ubiquitin ligase belonging to the same family as Smurf2, and targeting RhoA for degradation (124). The degradation of RhoA by Smurf1 begins the dissolution of tight junctions in epithelial cells (124). Another important step in EMT is the down-regulation of E-cadherin. E-cadherin is an epithelial cell-cell adhesion receptor and is important in regulating the epithelial phenotype (140). Loss of E-cadherin decreases epithelial cell junctions and also results in  $\beta$ -catenin being localized in the nucleus, activating the Wnt signalling pathway (140). TGF $\beta$  potently decreases E-cadherin levels through the induction of the transcription factors SNAI1 and SNAI2 via Smad3 (141). SNAI1 and SNAI2 repress E-cadherin transcription, therefore decreasing steady-state levels of E-cadherin (142,143). Furthermore, not only do cells decrease E-cadherin during EMT, but they also undergo a “cadherin switch” increasing the production of N-cadherin, or neuronal cadherin (144). N-cadherin up-regulation is also induced by TGF $\beta$  (145), and increased levels of N-cadherin are associated with an increase in cell motility, an important trait of mesenchymal cells (146). TGF $\beta$  also induces

the production of fibronectin, which contributes to cell-adhesion and motility (128).

EMT is essential in development for the generation of the three-layered body plan of the embryo consisting of endoderm, mesoderm, and ectoderm, which arises through gastrulation (140). Indeed, blocking EMT prevents development beyond the blastula stage (140). TGF $\beta$  is implicated in EMT during heart valve formation in the developing embryo. TGF $\beta$ 3 expression is up-regulated by atrioventricular endothelial cells and works in concert with BMP-2 to initiate EMT in these cells (147).

While EMT is essential for body patterning and organogenesis in development, it has also been implicated in a number of pathologies including cancer. In order for a tumour cell to disseminate to distant sites, it must first detach from adjacent tumour cells, invade into the tissue, intravasate into the blood or lymphatic system, extravasate and grow at a distant site (148). In cancer, the ability of an epithelial-derived cancer cell to obtain mesenchymal characteristics permits the migration and invasion of that cell to distant sites (2). Indeed, a number of histological sections of cancers show cells undergoing EMT at the leading edge of the invasive front of the tumour (2). Interestingly, EMT has recently been shown to endow cancer cells with stem-cell like features, such as the expression of stem-cell markers and self-renewal (149,150). Therefore, EMT gives two advantages to a cancer cell. By giving cells the ability to migrate and invade, EMT promotes metastasis, but by promoting stem-cell features, EMT

also imparts on these cells the potential for self-renewal (149). Therefore, identifying the mechanisms whereby TGF $\beta$  induces and regulates EMT is an important area of research.

## 1.7 Smad-independent Signalling

While the activation of the classical Smad-mediated TGF $\beta$  pathway has been well established, TGF $\beta$  has also been shown to undergo cross-talk with several pathways including the PI3 kinase/Akt pathway, the Wnt pathway, the Notch pathway and the MAP kinase pathway (reviewed in (151)). For the purposes of this thesis I will focus on the cross-talk of TGF $\beta$  with the Wnt and MAPK pathways.

The WNT and TGF $\beta$  pathways are both implicated in important processes such as development, fibrosis, and cancer. Research by Labbe and colleagues illustrated that TGF $\beta$  has been shown to have a synergistic effect with Wnt signalling. For example, using a microarray approach, Labbe and colleagues found 78 novel genes up-regulated only by treatment with both TGF $\beta$  and Wnt3a and not each ligand independently, illustrating that the ligands are not simply having an additive effect (152). Importantly, a number of these TGF $\beta$ /Wnt3a target genes, such as CTGF, Inhba, and MMP14 are over-expressed in tumours from patients with familial adenomatous polyposis (152). Numerous cancers also have elevated Inhba, such as breast, lung, pancreatic and intestinal cancers (152). While the mechanism through which Wnt and TGF $\beta$  co-operatively signal

is not yet established, the co-operation of these two signalling pathways in tumourigenesis may have important implications in cancer progression.

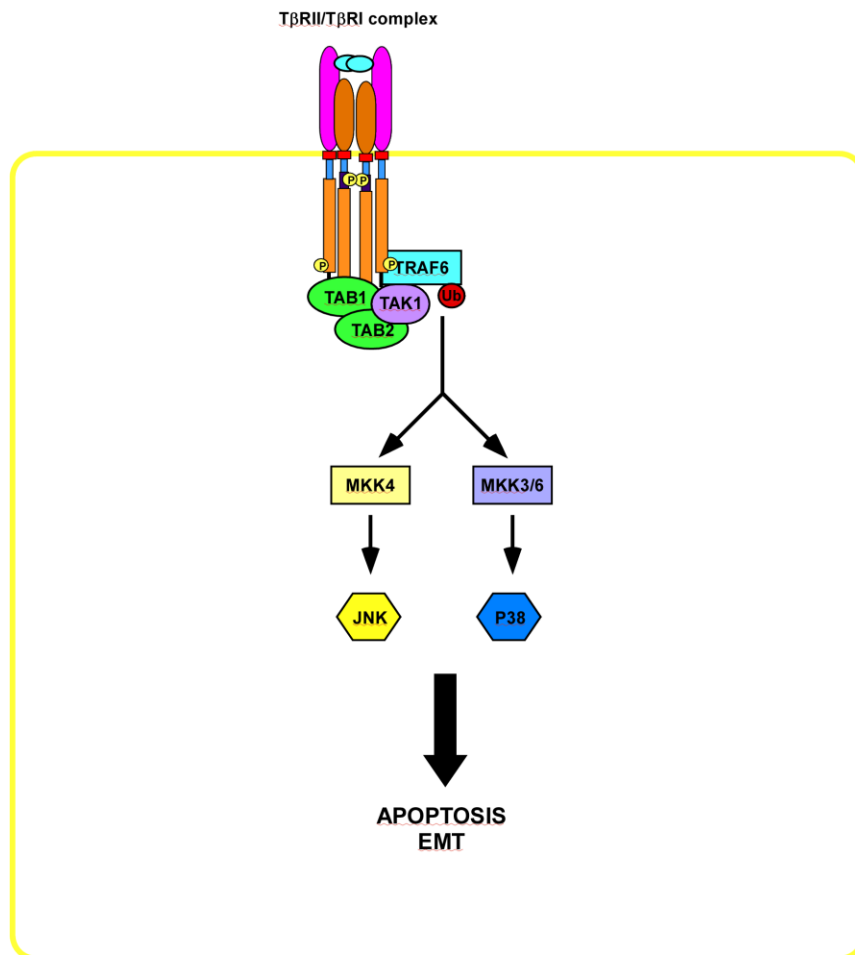
The ability of TGF $\beta$  to activate components of the MAP kinase pathway has long been observed, however, the exact mechanisms whereby it accesses this pathway *independently* of Smads have only been recently elucidated. The MAP kinase pathway consists of a series of phosphorylation events, ultimately resulting in the formation of a complex to activate transcription. There are three principle MAP kinase pathways: the ERK1/ERK2 pathway, the Jun N-terminal Kinase (JNK) pathway, and the p38 pathway. The MAP kinases are phosphorylated by the MAP kinase kinases (MAP2Ks), which in turn are activated by MAP kinase kinase kinases (MAP3Ks), which are activated in response to extracellular stimulation. ERK1/2 has been shown to be pro-tumourigenic, with high expression levels in many tumours, whereas JNK and p38 kinases are stress-induced pathways with more complex roles in cancer (153).

TGF $\beta$  can activate all three MAP kinase pathways. It has been shown that TGF $\beta$  activates Erk1/2 via T $\beta$ RI. Briefly, TGF $\beta$  stimulation induces T $\beta$ RI to directly phosphorylate ShcA on serine and tyrosine residues, though at a lower level than its phosphorylation of Smads (154). The phosphorylation of ShcA allows it to interact with Grb2, an adaptor protein which is constitutively associated with Sos (Son of sevenless) (155). Sos is a guanine nucleotide

### **Figure 1.8 Smad-independent activation of p38 and JNK by TGF $\beta$**

TGF $\beta$  stimulation can activate the p38 and JNK MAP kinase pathways. TGF $\beta$  stimulation facilitates Traf6 interaction with the receptor complex, where it is ubiquitinated. The ubiquitinated Traf6 then recruits TAK1 to activate p38 and JNK signalling.

Figure 1.8





exchange factor which promotes the exchange of GDP for GTP on Ras, thereby leading to the activation of Ras/ERK pathway (154,155).

TGF $\beta$  activates both p38 and JNK MAP kinase pathways *via* TAK1 (TGF $\beta$  activated kinase 1) (Figure 1.8). TAK1 is a MAP3K and was shown to be activated in response to TGF $\beta$  to induce MAPK-dependent transcription (156). A study by Yamashita and colleagues identified Traf6 as a functional link between the TGF $\beta$  receptors and TAK1 (157). Traf6 can interact directly with the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex and in response to TGF $\beta$  stimulation, is ubiquitinated which facilitates its interaction with TAK1 (157). The authors further illustrated that Traf6 is essential for TGF $\beta$ -mediated activation of the MAPK pathway, as siRNA mediated silencing of Traf6 abrogated the ability of TGF $\beta$  to increase p38 and JNK phosphorylation (157) (Fig. 1.8). The importance of the p38 pathway to TGF $\beta$  signalling has been highlighted by a study which illustrated that p38 is required for TGF $\beta$ -induced EMT as well as apoptosis (158). The p38 inhibitor, SB203580, blocked TGF $\beta$  induction of cleaved caspase as well as the loss of E-cadherin, but did not affect the ability of TGF $\beta$  to induce Smad2 phosphorylation; highlighting the fact that the p38 pathway is activated *independently* of Smad signalling (158). Therefore, when studying TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, it is important to assess both Smad-dependent and Smad-independent signalling pathways.

## 1.8 Purpose of study, hypothesis, aims

The TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway is crucial to both normal development and tissue homeostasis. The regulation of this pathway must be tightly controlled- this is evident in pathologies which show hyper-activation of the TGF $\beta$  pathway such as cancer and fibrosis. Indeed, TGF $\beta$  signalling is commonly dysregulated in cancer, and the ability of TGF $\beta$  to induce EMT is a crucial step in cancer progression and the dissemination of tumour cells to distant sites. Interestingly, the endocytic route of the TGF $\beta$  receptors directly influences their signalling outcome. Receptors internalized *via* clathrin-mediated endocytosis propagate TGF $\beta$  signalling, while internalization of TGF $\beta$  receptors via membrane rafts targets the receptors for degradation. Therefore, identifying proteins that direct TGF $\beta$  trafficking will directly impact TGF $\beta$  signal transduction. Therefore, **I hypothesize that protein interactions which alter TGF $\beta$  receptor endocytosis will have a direct effect on TGF $\beta$  signal transduction.** The **specific aims** of this study are:

**Aim 1:** Identify T $\beta$ RII motifs that direct membrane raft partitioning.

**Aim 2:** Evaluate the role of T $\beta$ RIII to T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI trafficking and signalling.

**Aim 3:** Assess the impact of  $\beta$ -arrestin2 on TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking and signal transduction.

**Aim 4:** Study the role of TGF $\beta$  ligand sub-types on T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI trafficking and signalling in non-small cell lung cancer cells.

## 1.9 References

1. Wu, M. Y., and Hill, C. S. (2009) *Developmental cell* **16**(3), 329-343
2. Padua, D., and Massague, J. (2009) *Cell research* **19**(1), 89-102
3. Branton, M. H., and Kopp, J. B. (1999) *Microbes and infection / Institut Pasteur* **1**(15), 1349-1365
4. Schmierer, B., and Hill, C. S. (2007) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **8**(12), 970-982
5. Schlingensiepen, K. H., Schlingensiepen, R., Steinbrecher, A., Hau, P., Bogdahn, U., Fischer-Blass, B., and Jachimczak, P. (2006) *Cytokine & growth factor reviews* **17**(1-2), 129-139
6. Dunker, N., and Krieglstein, K. (2000) *European journal of biochemistry / FEBS* **267**(24), 6982-6988
7. Lavery, H. G., Wakefield, L. M., Occleston, N. L., O'Kane, S., and Ferguson, M. W. (2009) *Cytokine & growth factor reviews* **20**(4), 305-317
8. Brown, P. D., Wakefield, L. M., Levinson, A. D., and Sporn, M. B. (1990) *Growth factors (Chur, Switzerland)* **3**(1), 35-43
9. Lawrence, D. A. (2001) *Molecular and cellular biochemistry* **219**(1-2), 163-170
10. Sinha, S., Nevett, C., Shuttleworth, C. A., and Kielty, C. M. (1998) *Matrix Biol* **17**(8-9), 529-545
11. Miyazono, K., Olofsson, A., Colosetti, P., and Heldin, C. H. (1991) *The EMBO journal* **10**(5), 1091-1101
12. Sato, Y., and Rifkin, D. B. (1989) *The Journal of cell biology* **109**(1), 309-315
13. Yu, Q., and Stamenkovic, I. (2000) *Genes & development* **14**(2), 163-176
14. Pircher, R., Jullien, P., and Lawrence, D. A. (1986) *Biochemical and biophysical research communications* **136**(1), 30-37
15. Dallas, S. L., Zhao, S., Cramer, S. D., Chen, Z., Peehl, D. M., and Bonewald, L. F. (2005) *Journal of cellular physiology* **202**(2), 361-370
16. Annes, J. P., Rifkin, D. B., and Munger, J. S. (2002) *FEBS letters* **511**(1-3), 65-68
17. Shi, Y., and Massague, J. (2003) *Cell* **113**(6), 685-700

18. Derynck, R., and Feng, X. H. (1997) *Biochimica et biophysica acta* **1333**(2), F105-150
19. ten Dijke, P., Iwata, K. K., Goddard, C., Pieler, C., Canalis, E., McCarthy, T. L., and Centrella, M. (1990) *Molecular and cellular biology* **10**(9), 4473-4479
20. Brown, C. B., Boyer, A. S., Runyan, R. B., and Barnett, J. V. (1999) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **283**(5410), 2080-2082
21. Shull, M. M., Ormsby, I., Kier, A. B., Pawlowski, S., Diebold, R. J., Yin, M., Allen, R., Sidman, C., Proetzel, G., Calvin, D., and et al. (1992) *Nature* **359**(6397), 693-699
22. Sanford, L. P., Ormsby, I., Gittenberger-de Groot, A. C., Sariola, H., Friedman, R., Boivin, G. P., Cardell, E. L., and Doetschman, T. (1997) *Development (Cambridge, England)* **124**(13), 2659-2670
23. Proetzel, G., Pawlowski, S. A., Wiles, M. V., Yin, M., Boivin, G. P., Howles, P. N., Ding, J., Ferguson, M. W., and Doetschman, T. (1995) *Nature genetics* **11**(4), 409-414
24. Ferguson, M. W., and O'Kane, S. (2004) *Philosophical transactions of the Royal Society of London* **359**(1445), 839-850
25. Shah, M., Foreman, D. M., and Ferguson, M. W. (1995) *Journal of cell science* **108 ( Pt 3)**, 985-1002
26. Occleston, N. L., Fairlamb, D., Hutchison, J., O'Kane, S., and Ferguson, M. W. (2009) *Expert opinion on investigational drugs* **18**(8), 1231-1239
27. Massague, J. (2008) *Cell* **134**(2), 215-230
28. Hau, P., Jachimczak, P., Schlingensiepen, R., Schulmeyer, F., Jauch, T., Steinbrecher, A., Brawanski, A., Proescholdt, M., Schlaier, J., Buchroithner, J., Pichler, J., Wurm, G., Mehdorn, M., Strege, R., Schuierer, G., Villarrubia, V., Fellner, F., Jansen, O., Straube, T., Nohria, V., Goldbrunner, M., Kunst, M., Schmaus, S., Stauder, G., Bogdahn, U., and Schlingensiepen, K. H. (2007) *Oligonucleotides* **17**(2), 201-212
29. Ghellal, A., Li, C., Hayes, M., Byrne, G., Bundred, N., and Kumar, S. (2000) *Anticancer research* **20**(6B), 4413-4418
30. van de Vijver, M. J., He, Y. D., van't Veer, L. J., Dai, H., Hart, A. A., Voskuil, D. W., Schreiber, G. J., Peterse, J. L., Roberts, C., Marton, M. J., Parrish, M., Atsma, D., Witteveen, A., Glas, A., Delahaye, L., van der Velde, T., Bartelink, H., Rodenhuis, S., Rutgers, E. T., Friend, S. H., and

- Bernards, R. (2002) *The New England journal of medicine* **347**(25), 1999-2009
31. Massague, J., and Gomis, R. R. (2006) *FEBS letters* **580**(12), 2811-2820
  32. Attisano, L., and Wrana, J. L. (1996) *Cytokine & growth factor reviews* **7**(4), 327-339
  33. Henis, Y. I., Moustakas, A., Lin, H. Y., and Lodish, H. F. (1994) *The Journal of cell biology* **126**(1), 139-154
  34. Lin, H. Y., Wang, X. F., Ng-Eaton, E., Weinberg, R. A., and Lodish, H. F. (1992) *Cell* **68**(4), 775-785
  35. Lin, H. Y., Moustakas, A., Knaus, P., Wells, R. G., Henis, Y. I., and Lodish, H. F. (1995) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **270**(6), 2747-2754
  36. Luo, K., Zhou, P., and Lodish, H. F. (1995) *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* **92**(25), 11761-11765
  37. Galliher, A. J., and Schiemann, W. P. (2007) *Cancer research* **67**(8), 3752-3758
  38. Kang, J. S., Liu, C., and Derynck, R. (2009) *Trends in cell biology* **19**(8), 385-394
  39. Bierie, B., and Moses, H. L. (2006) *Nature reviews* **6**(7), 506-520
  40. Huse, M., Muir, T. W., Xu, L., Chen, Y. G., Kuriyan, J., and Massague, J. (2001) *Molecular cell* **8**(3), 671-682
  41. Wieser, R., Wrana, J. L., and Massague, J. (1995) *The EMBO journal* **14**(10), 2199-2208
  42. Inman, G. J., Nicolas, F. J., Callahan, J. F., Harling, J. D., Gaster, L. M., Reith, A. D., Laping, N. J., and Hill, C. S. (2002) *Molecular pharmacology* **62**(1), 65-74
  43. Moren, A., Ichijo, H., and Miyazono, K. (1992) *Biochemical and biophysical research communications* **189**(1), 356-362
  44. Gougos, A., and Letarte, M. (1990) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **265**(15), 8361-8364
  45. Lopez-Casillas, F., Cheifetz, S., Doody, J., Andres, J. L., Lane, W. S., and Massague, J. (1991) *Cell* **67**(4), 785-795

46. Guerrero-Esteo, M., Sanchez-Elsner, T., Letamendia, A., and Bernabeu, C. (2002) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **277**(32), 29197-29209
47. Yamashita, H., Ichijo, H., Grimsby, S., Moren, A., ten Dijke, P., and Miyazono, K. (1994) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **269**(3), 1995-2001
48. Chen, W., Kirkbride, K. C., How, T., Nelson, C. D., Mo, J., Frederick, J. P., Wang, X. F., Lefkowitz, R. J., and Blobel, G. C. (2003) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **301**(5638), 1394-1397
49. Bernabeu, C., Lopez-Novoa, J. M., and Quintanilla, M. (2009) *Biochimica et biophysica acta* **1792**(10), 954-973
50. Wong, S. H., Hamel, L., Chevalier, S., and Philip, A. (2000) *European journal of biochemistry / FEBS* **267**(17), 5550-5560
51. McLean, S., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. *The Biochemical journal* **429**(1), 137-145
52. ten Dijke, P., Goumans, M. J., and Pardali, E. (2008) *Angiogenesis* **11**(1), 79-89
53. Compton, L. A., Potash, D. A., Brown, C. B., and Barnett, J. V. (2007) *Circulation research* **101**(8), 784-791
54. Lopez-Casillas, F., Wrana, J. L., and Massague, J. (1993) *Cell* **73**(7), 1435-1444
55. Wrana, J. L., Attisano, L., Wieser, R., Ventura, F., and Massague, J. (1994) *Nature* **370**(6488), 341-347
56. Attisano, L., and Lee-Hoeflich, S. T. (2001) *Genome biology* **2**(8), REVIEWS3010
57. Chen, Y. G., Hata, A., Lo, R. S., Wotton, D., Shi, Y., Pavletich, N., and Massague, J. (1998) *Genes & development* **12**(14), 2144-2152
58. Macias-Silva, M., Abdollah, S., Hoodless, P. A., Pirone, R., Attisano, L., and Wrana, J. L. (1996) *Cell* **87**(7), 1215-1224
59. Nakao, A., Imamura, T., Souchelnytskyi, S., Kawabata, M., Ishisaki, A., Oeda, E., Tamaki, K., Hanai, J., Heldin, C. H., Miyazono, K., and ten Dijke, P. (1997) *The EMBO journal* **16**(17), 5353-5362
60. Nakao, A., Roijer, E., Imamura, T., Souchelnytskyi, S., Stenman, G., Heldin, C. H., and ten Dijke, P. (1997) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **272**(5), 2896-2900

61. Xiao, Z., Latek, R., and Lodish, H. F. (2003) *Oncogene* **22**(7), 1057-1069
62. Doherty, G. J., and McMahon, H. T. (2009) *Annual review of biochemistry* **78**, 857-902
63. Di Guglielmo, G. M., Le Roy, C., Goodfellow, A. F., and Wrana, J. L. (2003) *Nature cell biology* **5**(5), 410-421
64. Marks, M. S., Woodruff, L., Ohno, H., and Bonifacino, J. S. (1996) *The Journal of cell biology* **135**(2), 341-354
65. Sorkin, A. (2004) *Current opinion in cell biology* **16**(4), 392-399
66. Praefcke, G. J., and McMahon, H. T. (2004) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **5**(2), 133-147
67. Chuang, E., Alegre, M. L., Duckett, C. S., Noel, P. J., Vander Heiden, M. G., and Thompson, C. B. (1997) *J Immunol* **159**(1), 144-151
68. Hopkins, C. R., Miller, K., and Beardmore, J. M. (1985) *J Cell Sci Suppl* **3**, 173-186
69. Stenmark, H. (2009) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **10**(8), 513-525
70. Barr, F., and Lambright, D. G. *Current opinion in cell biology* **22**(4), 461-470
71. McLauchlan, H., Newell, J., Morrice, N., Osborne, A., West, M., and Smythe, E. (1998) *Curr Biol* **8**(1), 34-45
72. Gorvel, J. P., Chavrier, P., Zerial, M., and Gruenberg, J. (1991) *Cell* **64**(5), 915-925
73. Rink, J., Ghigo, E., Kalaidzidis, Y., and Zerial, M. (2005) *Cell* **122**(5), 735-749
74. Sonnichsen, B., De Renzis, S., Nielsen, E., Rietdorf, J., and Zerial, M. (2000) *The Journal of cell biology* **149**(4), 901-914
75. Simons, K., and Ikonen, E. (1997) *Nature* **387**(6633), 569-572
76. Staubach, S., and Hanisch, F. G. *Expert review of proteomics* **8**(2), 263-277
77. Simons, K., and Gerl, M. J. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **11**(10), 688-699
78. Brown, D. A. (2006) *Physiology (Bethesda, Md)* **21**, 430-439

79. Plowman, S. J., Muncke, C., Parton, R. G., and Hancock, J. F. (2005) *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* **102**(43), 15500-15505
80. Chichili, G. R., and Rodgers, W. (2007) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **282**(50), 36682-36691
81. Chichili, G. R., and Rodgers, W. (2009) *Cell Mol Life Sci* **66**(14), 2319-2328
82. Xu, X., Bittman, R., Duportail, G., Heissler, D., Vilcheze, C., and London, E. (2001) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **276**(36), 33540-33546
83. Lingwood, D., and Simons, K. (2007) *Nature protocols* **2**(9), 2159-2165
84. Luga, V., McLean, S., Le Roy, C., O'Connor-McCourt, M., Wrana, J. L., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. (2009) *The Biochemical journal* **421**(1), 119-131
85. McCabe, J. B., and Berthiaume, L. G. (2001) *Molecular biology of the cell* **12**(11), 3601-3617
86. Tang, Z., Scherer, P. E., Okamoto, T., Song, K., Chu, C., Kohtz, D. S., Nishimoto, I., Lodish, H. F., and Lisanti, M. P. (1996) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **271**(4), 2255-2261
87. Way, M., and Parton, R. G. (1995) *FEBS letters* **376**(1-2), 108-112
88. Razani, B., Wang, X. B., Engelman, J. A., Battista, M., Lagaud, G., Zhang, X. L., Kneitz, B., Hou, H., Jr., Christ, G. J., Edelman, W., and Lisanti, M. P. (2002) *Molecular and cellular biology* **22**(7), 2329-2344
89. Parton, R. G., and Simons, K. (2007) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **8**(3), 185-194
90. Murata, M., Peranen, J., Schreiner, R., Wieland, F., Kurzchalia, T. V., and Simons, K. (1995) *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America* **92**(22), 10339-10343
91. Stahlhut, M., and van Deurs, B. (2000) *Molecular biology of the cell* **11**(1), 325-337
92. Bastiani, M., and Parton, R. G. *Journal of cell science* **123**(Pt 22), 3831-3836
93. Drab, M., Verkade, P., Elger, M., Kasper, M., Lohn, M., Lauterbach, B., Menne, J., Lindschau, C., Mende, F., Luft, F. C., Schedl, A., Haller, H., and Kurzchalia, T. V. (2001) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **293**(5539), 2449-2452



94. Sotgia, F., Williams, T. M., Schubert, W., Medina, F., Minetti, C., Pestell, R. G., and Lisanti, M. P. (2006) *The American journal of pathology* **168**(1), 292-309
95. Williams, T. M., Medina, F., Badano, I., Hazan, R. B., Hutchinson, J., Muller, W. J., Chopra, N. G., Scherer, P. E., Pestell, R. G., and Lisanti, M. P. (2004) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **279**(49), 51630-51646
96. Lu, Z., Ghosh, S., Wang, Z., and Hunter, T. (2003) *Cancer cell* **4**(6), 499-515
97. Mitchell, H., Choudhury, A., Pagano, R. E., and Leof, E. B. (2004) *Molecular biology of the cell* **15**(9), 4166-4178
98. Ogunjimi, A. A., Briant, D. J., Pece-Barbara, N., Le Roy, C., Di Guglielmo, G. M., Kavsak, P., Rasmussen, R. K., Seet, B. T., Sicheri, F., and Wrana, J. L. (2005) *Molecular cell* **19**(3), 297-308
99. Kavsak, P., Rasmussen, R. K., Causing, C. G., Bonni, S., Zhu, H., Thomsen, G. H., and Wrana, J. L. (2000) *Molecular cell* **6**(6), 1365-1375
100. Platta, H. W., and Stenmark, H. *Current opinion in cell biology* **23**(4), 393-403
101. Runyan, C. E., Schnaper, H. W., and Poncelet, A. C. (2005) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **280**(9), 8300-8308
102. Tsukazaki, T., Chiang, T. A., Davison, A. F., Attisano, L., and Wrana, J. L. (1998) *Cell* **95**(6), 779-791
103. Lawe, D. C., Patki, V., Heller-Harrison, R., Lambright, D., and Corvera, S. (2000) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **275**(5), 3699-3705
104. Hayes, S., Chawla, A., and Corvera, S. (2002) *The Journal of cell biology* **158**(7), 1239-1249
105. Hu, H., Milstein, M., Bliss, J. M., Thai, M., Malhotra, G., Huynh, L. C., and Colicelli, J. (2008) *Molecular and cellular biology* **28**(5), 1573-1583
106. Razani, B., Zhang, X. L., Bitzer, M., von Gersdorff, G., Bottinger, E. P., and Lisanti, M. P. (2001) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **276**(9), 6727-6738
107. Yan, X., Liu, Z., and Chen, Y. (2009) *Acta biochimica et biophysica Sinica* **41**(4), 263-272

108. Nakao, A., Afrakhte, M., Moren, A., Nakayama, T., Christian, J. L., Heuchel, R., Itoh, S., Kawabata, M., Heldin, N. E., Heldin, C. H., and ten Dijke, P. (1997) *Nature* **389**(6651), 631-635
109. Hayashi, H., Abdollah, S., Qiu, Y., Cai, J., Xu, Y. Y., Grinnell, B. W., Richardson, M. A., Topper, J. N., Gimbrone, M. A., Jr., Wrana, J. L., and Falb, D. (1997) *Cell* **89**(7), 1165-1173
110. Ebisawa, T., Fukuchi, M., Murakami, G., Chiba, T., Tanaka, K., Imamura, T., and Miyazono, K. (2001) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **276**(16), 12477-12480
111. Chen, C. L., Liu, I. H., Fliesler, S. J., Han, X., Huang, S. S., and Huang, J. S. (2007) *Journal of cell science* **120**(Pt 20), 3509-3521
112. Zwaagstra, J. C., El-Alfy, M., and O'Connor-McCourt, M. D. (2001) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **276**(29), 27237-27245
113. Koli, K. M., and Arteaga, C. L. (1997) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **272**(10), 6423-6427
114. Dobrowolski, R., and De Robertis, E. M. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **13**(1), 53-60
115. Jean-Alphonse, F., and Hanyaloglu, A. C. *Molecular and cellular endocrinology* **331**(2), 205-214
116. Yao, D., Ehrlich, M., Henis, Y. I., and Leaf, E. B. (2002) *Molecular biology of the cell* **13**(11), 4001-4012
117. Ehrlich, M., Shmueli, A., and Henis, Y. I. (2001) *Journal of cell science* **114**(Pt 9), 1777-1786
118. Kveiborg, M., Albrechtsen, R., Couchman, J. R., and Wewer, U. M. (2008) *The international journal of biochemistry & cell biology* **40**(9), 1685-1702
119. Atfi, A., Dumont, E., Colland, F., Bonnier, D., L'Helgoualc'h, A., Prunier, C., Ferrand, N., Clement, B., Wewer, U. M., and Theret, N. (2007) *The Journal of cell biology* **178**(2), 201-208
120. Finnsen, K. W., Tam, B. Y., Liu, K., Marcoux, A., Lepage, P., Roy, S., Bizet, A. A., and Philip, A. (2006) *Faseb J* **20**(9), 1525-1527
121. Bizet, A. A., Liu, K., Tran-Khanh, N., Saksena, A., Vorstenbosch, J., Finnsen, K. W., Buschmann, M. D., and Philip, A. *Biochimica et biophysica acta* **1813**(5), 742-753

122. Bizet, A. A., Tran-Khanh, N., Saksena, A., Liu, K., Buschmann, M. D., and Philip, A. *Journal of cellular biochemistry* **113**(1), 238-246
123. Alvi, F., Idkowiak-Baldys, J., Baldys, A., Raymond, J. R., and Hannun, Y. A. (2007) *Cell Mol Life Sci* **64**(3), 263-270
124. Ozdamar, B., Bose, R., Barrios-Rodiles, M., Wang, H. R., Zhang, Y., and Wrana, J. L. (2005) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **307**(5715), 1603-1609
125. Gunaratne, A., Benchabane, H., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. *Cellular signalling* **24**(1), 119-130
126. Luttrell, L. M., and Lefkowitz, R. J. (2002) *Journal of cell science* **115**(Pt 3), 455-465
127. Ma, L., and Pei, G. (2007) *Journal of cell science* **120**(Pt 2), 213-218
128. Ignatz, R. A., and Massague, J. (1986) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **261**(9), 4337-4345
129. Siegel, P. M., and Massague, J. (2003) *Nature reviews* **3**(11), 807-821
130. Laiho, M., DeCaprio, J. A., Ludlow, J. W., Livingston, D. M., and Massague, J. (1990) *Cell* **62**(1), 175-185
131. Weinberg, R. A. (1995) *Cell* **81**(3), 323-330
132. Kang, Y., Chen, C. R., and Massague, J. (2003) *Molecular cell* **11**(4), 915-926
133. Chen, C. R., Kang, Y., Siegel, P. M., and Massague, J. (2002) *Cell* **110**(1), 19-32
134. Elmore, S. (2007) *Toxicologic pathology* **35**(4), 495-516
135. Kischkel, F. C., Hellbardt, S., Behrmann, I., Germer, M., Pawlita, M., Krammer, P. H., and Peter, M. E. (1995) *The EMBO journal* **14**(22), 5579-5588
136. Perlman, R., Schiemann, W. P., Brooks, M. W., Lodish, H. F., and Weinberg, R. A. (2001) *Nature cell biology* **3**(8), 708-714
137. Jang, C. W., Chen, C. H., Chen, C. C., Chen, J. Y., Su, Y. H., and Chen, R. H. (2002) *Nature cell biology* **4**(1), 51-58
138. Kalluri, R., and Weinberg, R. A. (2009) *The Journal of clinical investigation* **119**(6), 1420-1428

139. Miettinen, P. J., Ebner, R., Lopez, A. R., and Derynck, R. (1994) *The Journal of cell biology* **127**(6 Pt 2), 2021-2036
140. Thiery, J. P., and Sleeman, J. P. (2006) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **7**(2), 131-142
141. Zavadil, J., Cermak, L., Soto-Nieves, N., and Bottinger, E. P. (2004) *The EMBO journal* **23**(5), 1155-1165
142. Battle, E., Sancho, E., Franci, C., Dominguez, D., Monfar, M., Baulida, J., and Garcia De Herreros, A. (2000) *Nature cell biology* **2**(2), 84-89
143. Bolos, V., Peinado, H., Perez-Moreno, M. A., Fraga, M. F., Esteller, M., and Cano, A. (2003) *Journal of cell science* **116**(Pt 3), 499-511
144. Wheelock, M. J., Shintani, Y., Maeda, M., Fukumoto, Y., and Johnson, K. R. (2008) *Journal of cell science* **121**(Pt 6), 727-735
145. Chimal-Monroy, J., and Diaz de Leon, L. (1999) *The International journal of developmental biology* **43**(1), 59-67
146. Nieman, M. T., Prudoff, R. S., Johnson, K. R., and Wheelock, M. J. (1999) *The Journal of cell biology* **147**(3), 631-644
147. Nakajima, Y., Yamagishi, T., Hokari, S., and Nakamura, H. (2000) *The Anatomical record* **258**(2), 119-127
148. Yilmaz, M., and Christofori, G. (2009) *Cancer metastasis reviews* **28**(1-2), 15-33
149. Scheel, C., and Weinberg, R. A. *International journal of cancer* **129**(10), 2310-2314
150. Mani, S. A., Guo, W., Liao, M. J., Eaton, E. N., Ayyanan, A., Zhou, A. Y., Brooks, M., Reinhard, F., Zhang, C. C., Shipitsin, M., Campbell, L. L., Polyak, K., Brisken, C., Yang, J., and Weinberg, R. A. (2008) *Cell* **133**(4), 704-715
151. Guo, X., and Wang, X. F. (2009) *Cell research* **19**(1), 71-88
152. Labbe, E., Lock, L., Letamendia, A., Gorska, A. E., Gryfe, R., Gallinger, S., Moses, H. L., and Attisano, L. (2007) *Cancer research* **67**(1), 75-84
153. Sebolt-Leopold, J. S., and Herrera, R. (2004) *Nature reviews* **4**(12), 937-947

154. Lee, M. K., Pardoux, C., Hall, M. C., Lee, P. S., Warburton, D., Qing, J., Smith, S. M., and Derynck, R. (2007) *The EMBO journal* **26**(17), 3957-3967
155. Giubellino, A., Burke, T. R., Jr., and Bottaro, D. P. (2008) *Expert opinion on therapeutic targets* **12**(8), 1021-1033
156. Yamaguchi, K., Shirakabe, K., Shibuya, H., Irie, K., Oishi, I., Ueno, N., Taniguchi, T., Nishida, E., and Matsumoto, K. (1995) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **270**(5244), 2008-2011
157. Yamashita, M., Fatyol, K., Jin, C., Wang, X., Liu, Z., and Zhang, Y. E. (2008) *Molecular cell* **31**(6), 918-924
158. Yu, L., Hebert, M. C., and Zhang, Y. E. (2002) *The EMBO journal* **21**(14), 3749-3759

## CHAPTER 2

---

### **THE EXTRACELLULAR DOMAIN OF THE TGF $\beta$ TYPE II RECEPTOR REGULATES MEMBRANE RAFT PARTITIONING**

A version of this chapter has been published in *Biochem J.* (2009) **421**, 119-131.

## 2 Chapter 2

### 2.1 Chapter summary

TGF $\beta$ -dependent Smad signal transduction has been shown to be mediated by the endocytosis and trafficking of the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex. Receptors internalized by clathrin-mediated internalization traffic to the early endosome and propagate Smad signaling, while those internalized by membrane-rafts traffic to the caveolin-1 positive vesicle and are targeted for degradation. However, the signal(s) which direct membrane raft partitioning of the signal complex are unknown. In this chapter, I evaluate structural motifs of T $\beta$ RII which direct its partitioning and endocytosis. This chapter illustrates that the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII increases its entry into membrane-raft fractions and that the glycosylation state of the cell as a whole, but not of T $\beta$ RII itself, decreased entry of T $\beta$ RII into membrane rafts. Importantly, I showed that a chimeric construct consisting of the extracellular domain of GMCSF and the intracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII, does not greatly partition into membrane rafts, although the extracellular GMCSF is glycosylated similar to T $\beta$ RII. My data from this chapter therefore suggests that a glycosylated protein interacts with the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII to influence its partitioning.

## 2.2 Introduction

Endocytosis of cell surface proteins occurs *via* multiple pathways, two of which are clathrin-dependent and membrane raft-dependent, with the latter leading in part to entrance into caveolin-positive endosomes (1). Clathrin-coated vesicles, which form from the fission of plasma membrane clathrin-coated pits, carry receptors to the PtdIns3P-enriched early endosome, from which they can recycle back to the plasma membrane or continue into the late endosomal system for degradation (1). Membrane rafts are heterogeneous microdomains in the plasma membrane that act to compartmentalize cellular processes (2). They are enriched in cholesterol, sphingolipids, and glycolipids, and fractionate based on light buoyant density on sucrose gradient (3). Membrane raft/caveolar internalization of receptors occurs through small flask-shaped invaginations called caveolae (3). They are rich in caveolins, hairpin-like palmitoylated integral membrane proteins that bind cholesterol (3). Caveolae can act as signaling platforms from which receptors such as GPCRs, receptor tyrosine kinases, and steroid hormone receptors aggregate so as to facilitate downstream signaling events (4). Raft dependent internalization and caveolin-positive endosomes have also been described for the uptake of various viruses and toxins (4).

The transforming growth factor- $\beta$  (TGF $\beta$ ) superfamily regulates many cellular functions, including proliferation, differentiation, apoptosis, migration and extracellular matrix production (5). The signal transduction pathway initiated by cell surface TGF $\beta$  receptor complexes is dependent on ligand binding as well as receptor internalization and trafficking (1). Activation of the receptor is initiated



through ligand-induced heteromeric complex formation of type I ( $T\beta RI$ ) and type II ( $T\beta RII$ ) transmembrane Ser/Thr kinase receptors that target both Smad-dependent and independent signaling pathways (6). Smad activation by  $TGF\beta$  involves the phosphorylation of the regulatory Smads, R-Smad2 and R-Smad3.  $TGF\beta$  employs two internalization pathways one of which is clathrin-dependent and the other is clathrin-independent and membrane raft-dependent (rev. by (1)). Entrance into the early endosome is thought to promote Smad activation through Smad anchor for receptor activation (SARA) protein, which binds the receptors and recruits Smads to the membrane. The early endosome also contains hepatocyte growth factor-regulated tyrosine kinase substrate (HRS), which cooperates with SARA to facilitate  $TGF\beta$  signaling (7), and cytoplasmic promyelocytic leukemia protein (cPML), a scaffolding molecule that is necessary for  $TGF\beta$  signaling (8).

$TGF\beta$  signaling is antagonized by the inhibitory Smad7, which interacts with  $T\beta RI$  and recruits the E3 ubiquitin ligase Smurf2, which directs ubiquitin-dependent degradation of the  $TGF\beta$  receptors (9,10). Smad7 and Smurf2 complexes are localized to the caveolin-positive compartment and perturbation of membrane rafts increases signaling and reduces the rate of receptor degradation (11-13).

The partitioning of cellular transmembrane proteins into membrane rafts is complex and can be dependent on the extracellular domain, as in the case for the EGFR (14), the transmembrane domain as is the case for carboxypeptidase

E (15) or the intracellular domain as is the case for adenylyl cyclases (16). Recently, membrane rafts have been implicated in the endocytosis of other TGF $\beta$  superfamily members, namely bone morphogenetic receptor 1 and 2 (BMPRI, BRII) (17,18). While cell surface TGF $\beta$  receptors reside in both membrane raft and non-raft membrane domains (11-13,19) the determinant that controls partitioning is unknown. A short peptide sequence (I<sub>218</sub>L<sub>219</sub>L<sub>220</sub>) on the cytoplasmic region of T $\beta$ RII is the major signal for clathrin-mediated endocytosis (20) and the TGF $\beta$  receptors associate with both clathrin and AP-2 (21). However, the cytosolic T $\beta$ RII domain also contains consensus sequences that were previously identified as caveolin scaffolding domains (22) and the major binding partner of T $\beta$ RII, the type I TGF $\beta$  receptor, has also been shown to associate with caveolin-1 (13,23). On the extracellular surface of the plasma membrane Galectin 3, a  $\beta$ -galactose binding protein that contains a carbohydrate recognition domain (24), associates with receptors and is postulated to influence receptor internalization into EEA1 and caveolin-1 positive vesicles (25). Due to the numerous interacting partners on both facets of the plasma membrane, the primary determinants that partition receptors into membrane rafts remain unclear.

Using subcellular fractionation and mutants of T $\beta$ RII I demonstrate that the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII mediates receptor partitioning into membrane rafts. Consistent with these results, I illustrated that a GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII hybrid receptor that replaces the native T $\beta$ RII extracellular domain with that of the GMCSF

receptor, results in a chimeric receptor that is largely excluded from membrane rafts and caveolin-1-positive structures. Also, studies using tunicamycin perturbed receptor membrane raft partitioning. Importantly, I showed that this was not due to a disturbance of membrane raft formation, as treatment of cells with tunicamycin did not disrupt membrane rafts. Furthermore, the glycosylation of T $\beta$ RII itself did not account for its differential membrane partitioning, suggesting that partitioning involves interactions with other cell surface glycoproteins. Taken together, my results indicate that the extracellular region of T $\beta$ RII is necessary for receptor membrane raft partitioning.

## 2.3 Materials and Methods

### 2.3.1 Reagents

Polyclonal anti-HA, anti-Flag and anti-T $\beta$ RII (Santa Cruz), monoclonal anti-HA (12CA5, Boehringer), monoclonal anti-EEA1 (Transduction Laboratories), monoclonal anti-Flag (Sigma), monoclonal anti-CD131 (Bioscience) and polyclonal anti-caveolin-1 (Transduction Laboratories) antibodies were used as *per* the manufacturers' instructions. Tunicamycin was purchased from Sigma-Aldrich. TGF $\beta$ 1 ligand was purchased from Peprotech.

### 2.3.2 Constructs

Constructs encoding for the amino or carboxyl terminally hemagglutinin (HA) epitope-tagged wild-type TGF $\beta$  type II receptor (HA-T $\beta$ RII or T $\beta$ RII-HA; (26)), the intracellularly truncated receptor (HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt; (27)) and the GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII hybrid receptor (28), and the GMCSF2RB receptor (a.k.a. b<sub>c</sub>;

(29)) were previously described. The full length carboxyl HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII in pCMV5 was used as the template to construct a receptor that has the signal sequence and 13 amino acids of the extracellular domain (T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA) and the glycosylation mutant substituting asparagines 70, 94 and 154 of the T $\beta$ RII to aspartic acid residues (T $\beta$ RII-3ND-HA). All constructs were generated using a PCR-based mutagenesis approach and were validated by sequencing analysis.

### 2.3.3 *Cell Culture*

HEK 293T human kidney epithelial cells (American Type Culture Collection) were cultured in DME medium (Gibco) supplemented with 10% fetal bovine serum. Cells were maintained at 37°C in a humidified atmosphere containing 5% CO<sub>2</sub>.

### 2.3.4 *Transfection*

HEK 293T cells were transiently transfected using the calcium phosphate precipitation method as previously described (12). Briefly, HEK293T cells were plated at approximately 50% confluency in 6 well dishes. The following day cells were transfected with 1.0  $\mu$ g of T $\beta$ RII-HA, 1.5  $\mu$ g of HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt, 0.5  $\mu$ g of T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA and/or 1.0  $\mu$ g T $\beta$ RI-flag as indicated in Figure 2.1.

### 2.3.5 *Preparation of Membrane Rafts/caveolin-enriched fractions*

The caveolin/raft-rich membrane fractions were isolated as previously described (12). Briefly, transfected cells grown to confluence in 100-mm dishes

were used to prepare the membrane fractions. All steps were carried out at 4°C. After two washes with cold 1× phosphate-buffer saline (PBS) cells were lysed with 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, pH 11.0, containing protease inhibitors. After scraping, the cell lysate was collected and homogenized three times for 10s bursts using a Polytron tissue grinder (Brinkmann Instruments). Homogenates were then sonicated three times for 20s with a Vibra Cell sonicator (Sonics Materials Inc.). The homogenates were adjusted to 40% sucrose and overlaid with 30% sucrose and 5% sucrose solutions. The samples were centrifuged at 200,000 × g<sub>av</sub> for 16h at 4°C, using a Beckman SW41 rotor. Twelve 1-mL fractions were collected, and an aliquot of each fraction was eluted with Laemmli sample buffer, boiled, and subjected to SDS-PAGE followed by Western blot analysis.

### 2.3.6 *Immunoblotting*

Proteins were separated by SDS-PAGE and transferred to nitrocellulose membranes by electrophoretic transfer. Blots were then blocked in 5% skim milk/TBS-5 for one hour. Following overnight incubation with primary antibody at 4°C, blots were incubated with secondary antibody at room temperature for 45 minutes. Bound antibodies were then detected using SuperSignal chemiluminescence reagent (Pierce) and blots were imaged on a VersaDoc (11).

### 2.3.7 *Immunoprecipitation*

Transfected 293T cells were lysed (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4, 150 mM NaCl, 1 mM EDTA, 0.5 % Triton X-100, 1 mM PMSF, and cocktail protease inhibitors) and centrifuged at 15,000 × g<sub>av</sub> at 4°C for 5 min. 50 µg aliquots of

supernatants were collected for analysis of total protein concentration. The remaining cell lysates were incubated with anti-Flag mAb followed by protein G sepharose incubation. The precipitates were washed 3 times, eluted with Laemmli sample buffer and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblot analysis.

### 2.3.8 *Tunicamycin treatment*

A dose response curve of tunicamycin treatment on HEK293T cells was completed and a concentration of 2 $\mu$ g/mL was found to be optimal and did not induce cell death. HEK 293T cells were treated with 2  $\mu$ g/mL tunicamycin in DMEM supplemented with 0.2% fetal bovine serum, 24h after transfection. After 20h of incubation with the antibiotic, cells were homogenized and fractionated by sucrose density ultracentrifugation as described above.

## 2.4 **Results**

### 2.4.1 *An extracellular truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII interacts with T $\beta$ RI*

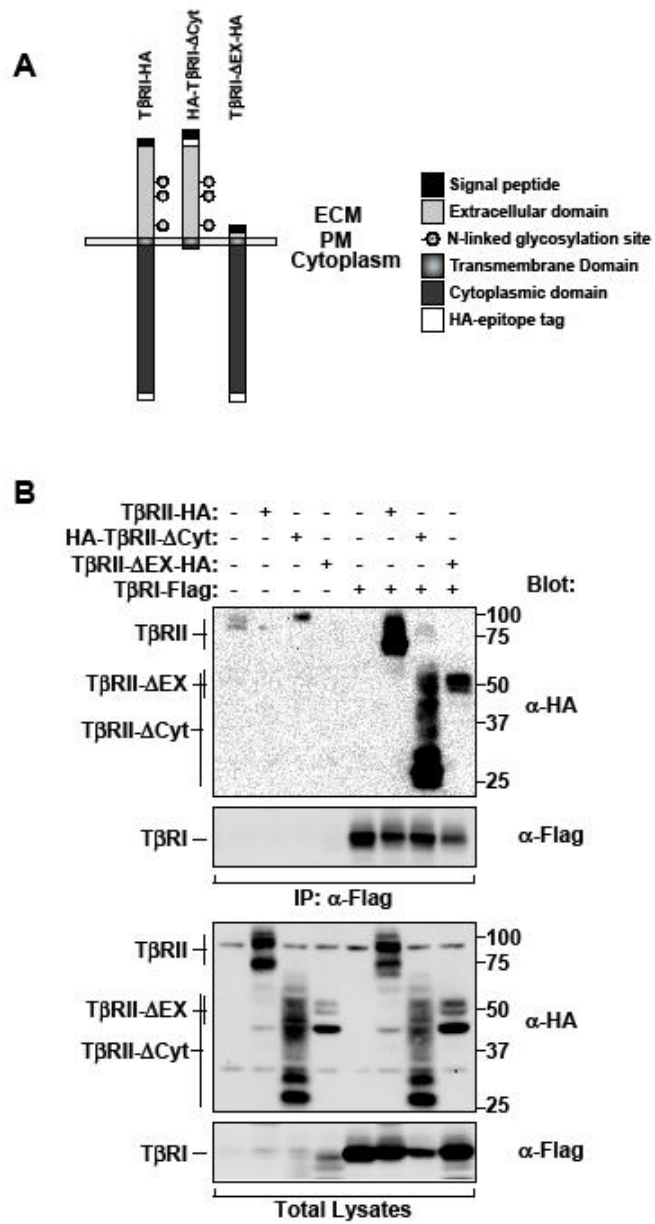
To understand if the partitioning of TGF $\beta$  receptors between raft and non-raft membrane domains is dependent on a molecular address in the receptor, we first explored the extracellular and intracellular domains of the TGF $\beta$  type II receptor (T $\beta$ RII). A mutant containing only 13 amino acids of the extracellular domain (T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA) was generated and examined along with a truncated T $\beta$ RII which contains only 10 amino acids of the intracellular domain (HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt; (27); Figure 2.1A). The full length T $\beta$ RII-HA and HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt have been previously described and are both present at the cell surface. They also bind ligand and the TGF $\beta$  type I receptor (27). However, T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA had not been

## Figure 2.1 Characterization of T $\beta$ RII lacking the extracellular domain.

(A) T $\beta$ RII mutants lacking the extracellular or the intracellular domain. Full length T $\beta$ RII-HA and intracellularly truncated T $\beta$ RII (HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt) have been previously characterized (26,27). The extracellularly truncated receptor tagged at the carboxyl terminus (T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA) was generated for this study. The different domains of the receptors, the hemagglutinin tag (HA) as well as the plasma membrane (PM) and cytoplasm are indicated.

(B) T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA interacts with wild type T $\beta$ RI. HEK 293T cells were transiently transfected with cDNA encoding the indicated receptors. Cell lysates were subjected to immunoprecipitation (IP) with mouse anti-Flag antibody followed by immunoblotting with rabbit anti-HA antibody ( $\alpha$ -HA) to detect T $\beta$ RI-associated type II receptor or rabbit anti-Flag ( $\alpha$ -Flag) antibody to detect total T $\beta$ RI expression as indicated (top panel). The relative expression of each construct was assessed by immunoblotting 50  $\mu$ g of total cell lysates. The relative mobilities of the receptors are indicated (N=3).

Figure 2.1





characterized. Therefore, I sought to assess whether T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA is able to associate with the type I TGF $\beta$  receptor (T $\beta$ RI). This occurs independently of ligand binding and is mediated by the cytoplasmic domains of the receptors (30). Indeed, immunoprecipitation of T $\beta$ RI and immunoblotting for type II receptors revealed that T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA associated with T $\beta$ RI (Figure 2.1B). It is noteworthy that both forms of the membrane-bound T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX receptor, the 50 and 52 kDa forms, associate with the T $\beta$ RI, whereas the 47 kDa cytosolic fragment of T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX does not associate with membrane-localized T $\beta$ RI. As positive controls, I assessed the interaction of T $\beta$ RI with the wild type T $\beta$ RII-HA as well as HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt and I observed that they both associate with immunoprecipitated T $\beta$ RI.

#### 2.4.2 *T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA is largely excluded from membrane raft fractions*

Having found that the T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA associates with T $\beta$ RI, the membrane raft partitioning of the three versions of T $\beta$ RII was next compared (Figure 2.2). To assess membrane partitioning, cell homogenates were fractionated *via* sucrose density centrifugation as previously described (11-13,19). Briefly, cell homogenates were adjusted to 40% sucrose, overlaid with 30% and 5% sucrose cushions and centrifuged (Figure 2.2A; left panel). One mL fractions were then collected and immunoblotted with markers of either membrane rafts or early endosomes. Confirmation of the partitioning of raft from non-raft membranes is shown in Figure 2.2A (right panel) where fractions 4-6 on the sucrose gradient contained the majority of caveolin-1, a membrane raft resident protein (31) and

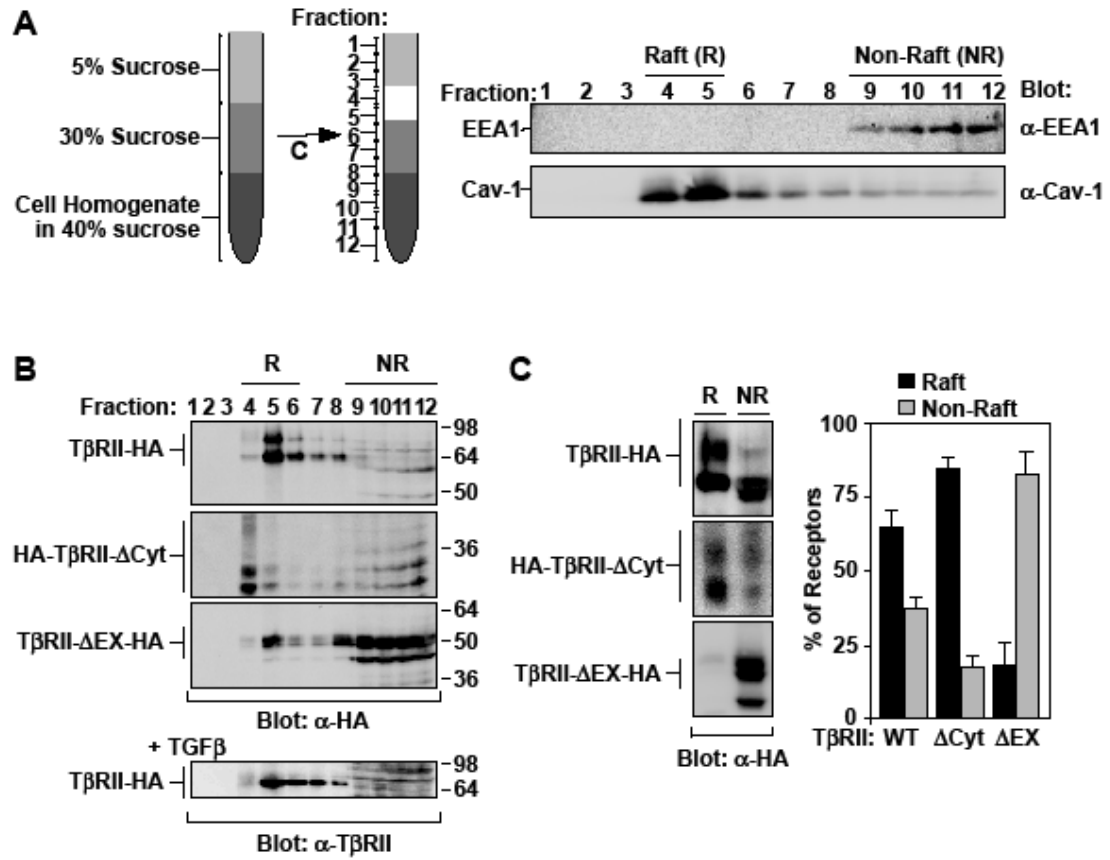
**Figure 2.2 The T $\beta$ RII extracellular domain is important for membrane raft partitioning.**

**(A)** Subcellular fractionation of HEK 293T cells. Schematic representation of membrane raft isolation protocol (left panel). Cell homogenates were sonicated and adjusted to 40% sucrose, overlaid with 30% and then 5% sucrose cushions prior to ultracentrifugation (C). Twelve 1 mL fractions were then collected with membrane rafts (white region) usually present in fractions 4-6. Aliquots were immunoblotted for endogenous EEA1 ( $\alpha$ -EEA1), or endogenous cav-1 ( $\alpha$ -Cav-1), (right panel) (N=3).

**(B)** Membrane raft partitioning of full length T $\beta$ RII and the truncation mutants. HEK 293T cells transiently transfected with cDNA containing the indicated receptor constructs were subjected to subcellular fractionation as described in panel A. All fractions were then immunoblotted with anti-HA antibody ( $\alpha$ -HA). HEK 293T cells transiently transfected with wild-type T $\beta$ RII cDNA were treated with 500 pMol TGF $\beta$  for 1 hour and subjected to subcellular fractionation (bottom panel). The fractions were then subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted with anti-T $\beta$ RII antibody (N=3).

**(C)** Quantitation of wild-type and mutant forms of T $\beta$ RII in membrane raft and non-raft fractions. Membrane raft (fractions 4-6) or non-raft (fractions 8-12) fractions from experiments described in **(B)** were pooled, adjusted to the same volume and immunoblotted with anti-HA ( $\alpha$ -HA) antibody. The relative amount of T $\beta$ RII receptors in membrane-raft and non-raft fractions were quantitated using QuantityOne software and graphed as a percentage of total receptors expressed. Each data point represents the mean of three experiments  $\pm$  standard deviation (N=3).

Figure 2.2



fractions 8-12 contained the early endosomal auto-antigen 1 (EEA1), an early endosomal resident protein (32,33) . To analyze receptor partitioning T $\beta$ RII-HA, HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt or T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA was transiently expressed in HEK 293T cells and fractionated cell homogenates on sucrose gradients (Figure 2.2B). T $\beta$ RII-HA was found to be present in both the raft and non-raft fractions and HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt was also observed in raft and non-raft fractions (Figure 2.2B). In contrast, the T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA receptor was predominantly observed in the non-raft fractions. To assess whether ligand treatment affects T $\beta$ RII membrane partitioning, I treated HEK 293T cells with 500 pM TGF $\beta$  one hour prior to membrane raft isolation. Following SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting, I observed that TGF $\beta$  treatment does not affect partitioning, as T $\beta$ RII was still found primarily in raft fractions. To measure the relative amounts of receptors in the raft and non-raft fractions, raft fractions (fractions 4-6) or non-raft fractions (8-12) were pooled from experiments carried out as shown in Figure 2.2B, adjusted to the same volume and were subjected to quantitative immunoblotting (Figure 2.2C). It was observed that approximately 65% of T $\beta$ RII was in rafts whereas 85% of T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ Cyt fractionated in rafts (Figure 2.2C; right panel). In marked contrast, only 20% of T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA was in the membrane raft fractions. These results indicate that the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII mediates partitioning into membrane rafts, but the extracellular domain is not affecting partitioning via its ligand-binding capabilities.

### 2.4.3 *Perturbation of glycosylation alters membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII*

Cells lacking proper glycosylation have defects in cytokine, and in particular TGF $\beta$  signaling (25). Therefore the pharmacological perturbation of cellular glycosylation was assessed to determine if this would alter TGF $\beta$  receptor partitioning in membrane raft domains (Figure 2.3). HEK293T cells transiently expressing wild-type T $\beta$ RII were incubated with tunicamycin, an antibiotic that blocks the reaction of UDP-GlcNAc and Dol-P in the first step of glycoprotein synthesis and thus inhibits the synthesis of all N-linked glycoproteins (34). A reproducible decrease of receptors in the raft fractions and a concomitant increase in non-raft fractions in tunicamycin-treated cells was observed (Figure 2.3A). Importantly I illustrated that this shift was not due to perturbation of lipid rafts with tunicamycin treatment as shown in Figure 2.3B.

### 2.4.4 *The glycosylation status of T $\beta$ RII does not alter its membrane raft partitioning*

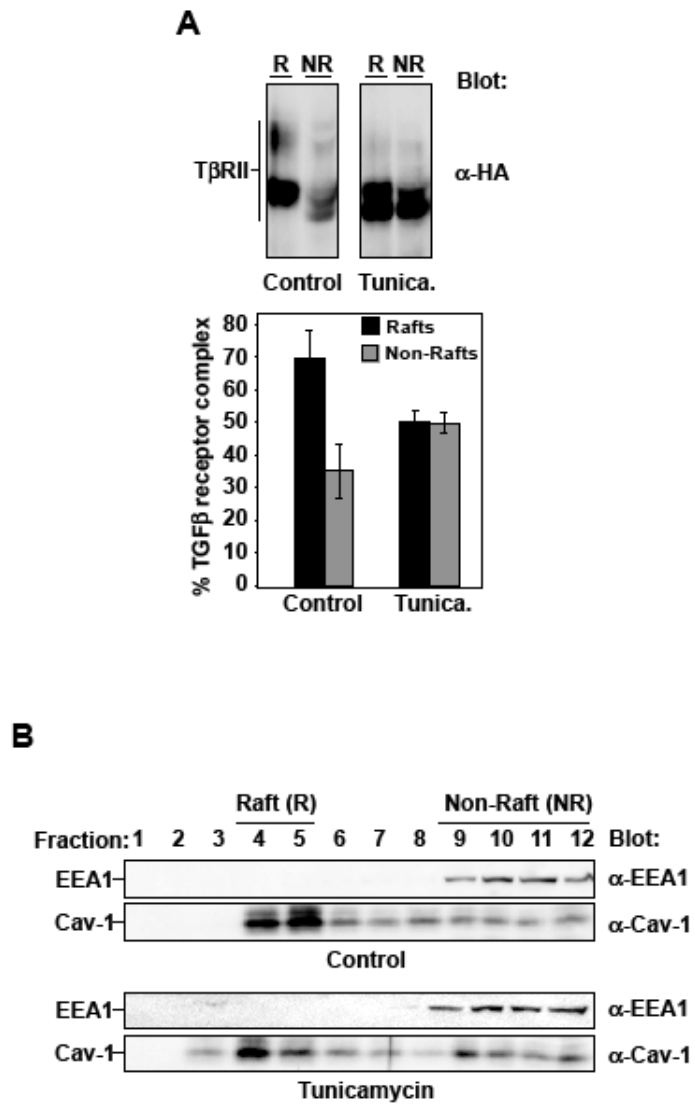
These results suggest that the glycosylation state of TGF $\beta$  receptors and/or the proper glycosylation of other cell surface proteins regulate the membrane raft partitioning of receptors. To distinguish between these two possibilities, a construct of T $\beta$ RII that contains mutations in all three putative N-linked glycosylation sites was generated (T $\beta$ RII-3ND-HA; Figure 2.4A). Based on the molecular weight of the mutant compared to the wild-type receptor, it appears that the three putative sites are indeed glycosylation sites (Figure 2.4). The partitioning of T $\beta$ RII-3ND-HA in membrane raft and non-raft fractions was next assessed. It was shown that this receptor co-fractionated with both membrane

### **Figure 2.3 Perturbation of glycosylation alters membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII**

**(A)** Quantitation of pharmacological inhibition of glycosylation on receptor partitioning. Membrane raft (fractions 4-6) or non-raft (fractions 8-12) fractions from experiments described in were pooled, adjusted to the same volume and immunoblotted with anti-HA ( $\alpha$ -HA) antibody. The relative amount of T $\beta$ RII receptors in membrane-raft and non-raft fractions were quantitated using QuantityOne software and graphed as a percentage of total receptors expressed. Each data point represents the mean of three experiments  $\pm$  standard deviation.

**(B)** Evaluation of tunicamycin treatment on membrane raft formation. HEK 293T cells were grown in the presence or absence of 2  $\mu$ g/mL tunicamycin for 20 hours. Cells were then subjected to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation and immunoblotted for early endosome autoantigen 1 ( $\alpha$ -EEA1) or caveolin-1 ( $\alpha$ -Cav-1) (N=3).

Figure 2.3



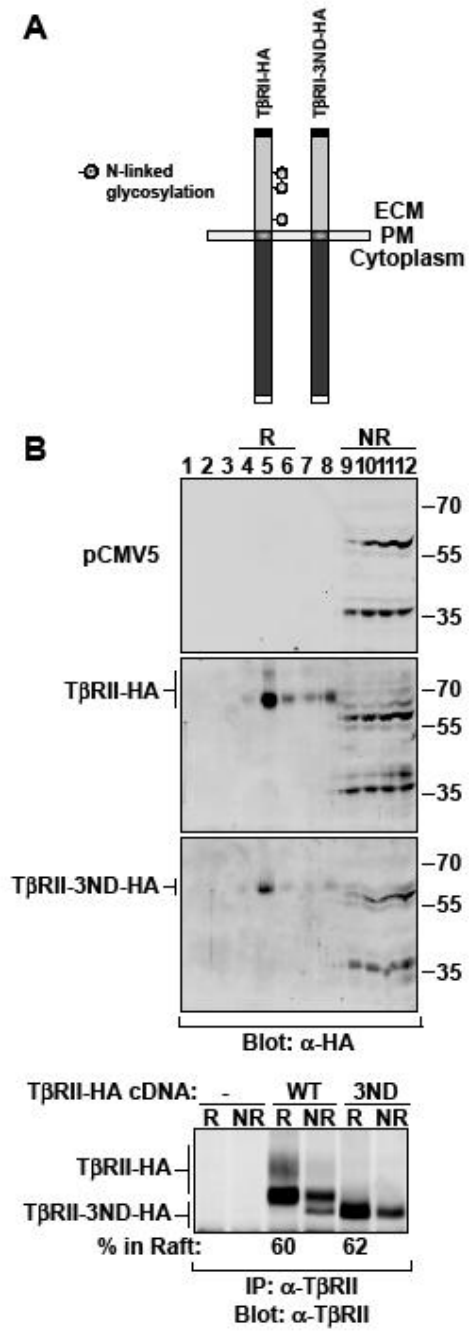
**Figure 2.4. The T $\beta$ RII glycosylation mutant partitions in membrane rafts.**

(A) Schematic representation of wild type T $\beta$ RII and the mutant in which the three N-linked glycosylation sites were mutated from asparagine (N) to aspartic acid (D) (T $\beta$ RII-3ND-HA).

(B) Membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII-HA and T $\beta$ RII-3ND-HA. HEK 293T cells transiently transfected with control vector (pCMV5) or cDNA containing the indicated receptors were subjected to subcellular fractionation in order to separate cellular membrane raft and non-raft components. The fractions were immunoblotted with anti-HA antibody ( $\alpha$ -HA; top panel). The membrane-raft and non-raft fractions were pooled, immunoprecipitated (IP) with anti-T $\beta$ RII antibody and immunoblotted with anti-T $\beta$ RII antibody ( $\alpha$ -T $\beta$ RII; bottom panel). The percentage of receptors in membrane rafts was quantitated using QuantityOne software and is indicated as % in the raft compartment (N=3).



Figure 2.4



raft and non-raft fractions in a similar fashion to the wild type T $\beta$ RII (Figure 2.4B). Quantitation of pooled raft and non-raft fractions revealed that in both cases approximately 60% of the receptors were found in the raft fractions and 40% in the non-raft fractions (Figure 2.4B, bottom panel). Together, these results demonstrate that the glycosylation state of T $\beta$ RII *per se* is not a determinant for membrane-raft partitioning, and suggest that partitioning may rely on the proper glycosylation of other cell surface proteins.

#### 2.4.5 *GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII does not partition with membrane rafts*

Having observed that the glycosylation state of the T $\beta$ RII was not a factor in raft vs. non-raft partitioning, I therefore assessed whether a substitution of the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII with another receptor that also contained 3 N-linked glycosylation sites would affect membrane raft partitioning. To do this I studied a hybrid GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII receptor construct (28). This hybrid receptor contains the extracellular domain of the granulocyte/macrophage colony stimulating factor (GMCSF) 2B receptor, fused to the transmembrane and intracellular domains of the T $\beta$ RII. Similar to the wild-type T $\beta$ RII, it has three N-linked glycosylation sites but was reported to be excluded from caveolin-positive membrane domains structures ((35); Figure 2.5A). In contrast to the wild type T $\beta$ RII, I found that the wild type GMCSF2BR was predominantly found to partition in non-raft fractions (Figure 2.5B and C). Interestingly, the GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII chimeric receptor was also found to mostly partition with the non-raft fractions (Figure 2.5B and C). This supports the previous findings that the glycosylation state of the receptor does

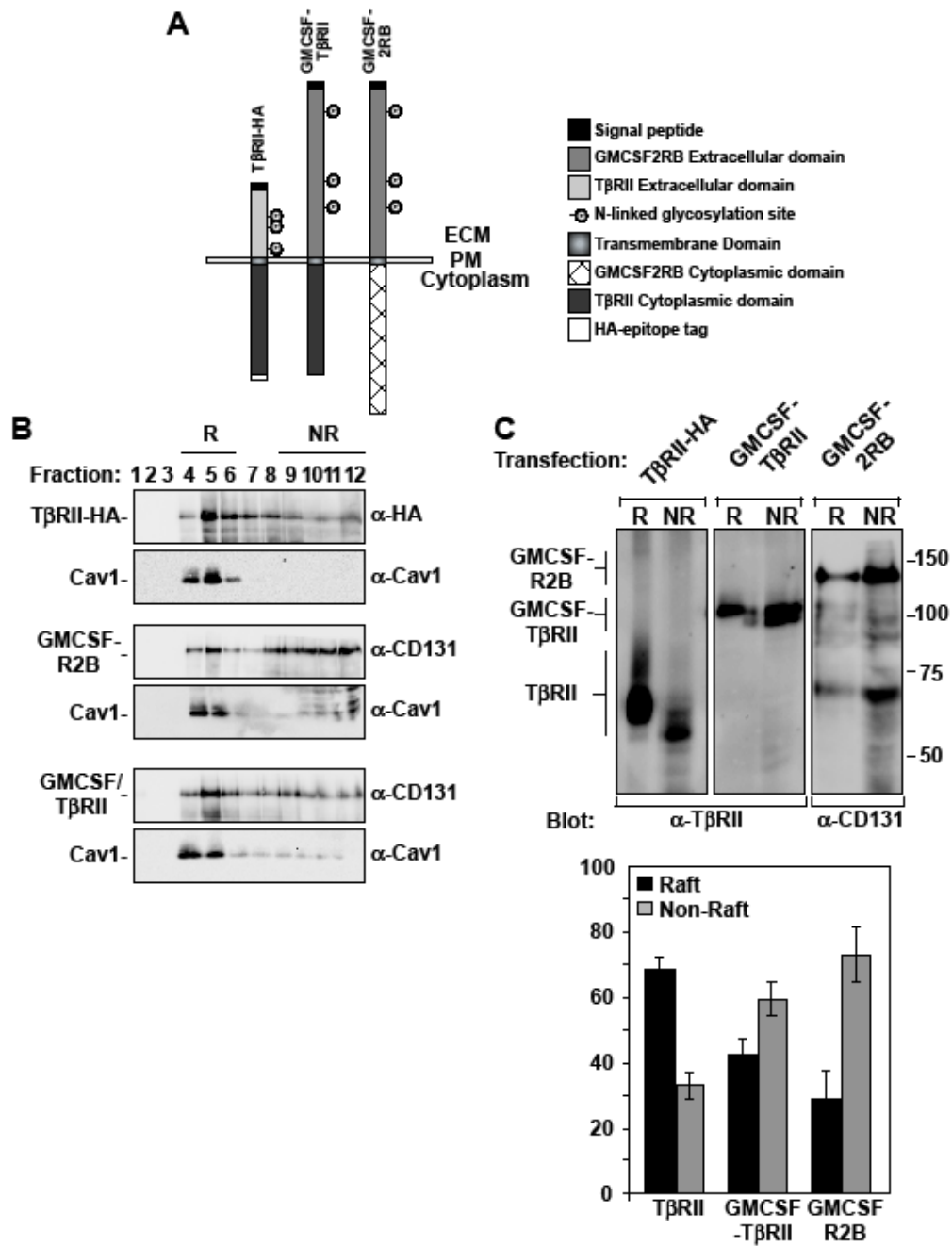
**Figure 2.5 GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII hybrid receptors partition predominantly in non-raft fractions.**

(A) Schematic comparison of T $\beta$ RII, the GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII receptor hybrid, and GMCSF-2RB.

(B) HEK 293T cells transiently expressing the receptor constructs as indicated were subjected to subcellular fractionation to separate membrane raft and non-raft components. Fractions were then immunoblotted with anti-HA or anti-CD131 antibody as indicated. All fractions were also subjected to immunoblotting with caveolin-1 antibodies ( $\alpha$ -Cav1) in order to indicate membrane rafts (N=3).

(C) Fractions from the experiments carried out as described in (B) were pooled into raft and non-raft fractions and adjusted to the same volume. Pooled membrane raft and non-raft fractions were then immunoblotted with anti-T $\beta$ RII ( $\alpha$ -T $\beta$ RII) antibody or anti-CD131 ( $\alpha$ -CD131) antibody (top panel), quantitated and graphed as a percentage of total receptor expressed (bottom panel). Each data point represents three experiments  $\pm$  standard deviation.

Figure 2.5



not play a direct role in membrane raft partitioning and that the native extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII is essential for raft partitioning.

## 2.5 Discussion

Different transmembrane proteins have been shown to partition into membrane raft domains via their extracellular, intracellular or transmembrane regions (14-16). For T $\beta$ RII it was unclear which domain is responsible because this receptor associates with proteins on both the extracellular and intracellular facet of the plasma membrane. On the outer aspect of the plasma membrane, Galectin 3 interacts with T $\beta$ RII and maintains receptors at the cell surface (25). The intracellular domain of the receptor associates with clathrin and AP2 (21), and the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex associates with caveolin-1, a resident membrane raft protein (13,23).

To address this problem, the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII lacking the majority of the extracellular or intracellular domains was assessed. It was found that a mutant T $\beta$ RII that lacked the intracellular domain almost entirely partitioned with membrane rafts similarly to wild type T $\beta$ RII, whereas the extracellularly truncated receptor was mostly excluded from rafts. These results indicate that while the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII directs receptors into rafts, the intracellular domain directs them to non-raft domains. This was surprising because it was assumed that the intracellular domain, which contains a caveolin-1 binding motif, would play a larger role in membrane partitioning. If receptor partitioning is not

mediated by caveolin-1 binding, then the association may be important for other functions within the membrane raft compartment after receptor partitioning. Indeed, it was previously found in HEK 293T cells that the association of receptors with Smad7 and Smurf2 occurred in membrane rafts and the degradation of the receptor complex was enhanced when caveolin-1 protein was expressed (11). Furthermore, the chemical perturbation of membrane rafts induced an increase in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction. Therefore, the partitioning of receptor complexes may be important for receptor degradation and/or inhibition of signal transduction and this may be dependent on caveolin-1 association with receptors post membrane raft targeting.

The partitioning of receptors into membrane rafts also has important implications in receptor trafficking. The intracellular domain that has the AP2 and clathrin binding sites was shown to be important for clathrin-dependent internalization (20). Internalization from membrane rafts/caveolae leads to the formation of caveolin-1-positive vesicles. The balance between the two internalization pathways would therefore be an important mediator in receptor signaling and degradation.

Previous work showed that TGF $\beta$  receptors bound the cell surface N-glycan binding protein Galectin 3 (25). In that study, *Mgat5*<sup>-/-</sup> cells were found to contain more receptors in the EEA1-early endosomal compartment compared to wild type cells and the receptor half-life was prolonged (25). In this study, it was shown that mutation of all of the N-linked glycosylation sites of the full-length

receptor did not affect entrance into membrane rafts. Therefore, it was concluded that glycosylation of T $\beta$ RII *per se* does not control trafficking but that the interaction of T $\beta$ RII with other cell surface glycoproteins or glycoprotein binding proteins, are critical. This mode of raft/caveolae association is similar to that of the EGF receptor where the extracellular domain was found to be critical in the targeting of receptors to membrane rafts (14). In fact, there are several parallels between EGF receptor and T $\beta$ RII raft partitioning: 1) they both bind cell surface Galectin-3, and 2) their partitioning is dependent on proper cellular glycosylation but not their own glycosylation. Moreover, studies have shown that the ubiquitination and trafficking of EGF receptors are membrane raft-dependent processes (36,37). It would therefore be of interest to assess if both of these receptors associate with common glycoproteins at the cell surface, which could direct them into membrane rafts.

Since the glycosylation state of the receptor was not responsible for the partitioning of receptors into membrane rafts and the scanning deletion mutants did not provide insight into the extracellular domain that regulate partitioning of receptors, I assessed if replacing the extracellular domain would influence raft partitioning. I therefore turned my attention to a chimeric receptor, GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII, which has three N-linked glycosylation sites, as does wild-type T $\beta$ RII, and upon endocytosis was shown to co-localize exclusively with clathrin-positive, but not caveolin-positive, structures (35). Based on previous data, I therefore considered that absence of the native extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII would interfere with normal raft partitioning and entrance into the caveolin-1

compartment. Indeed, I found that partitioning of the GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII hybrid into rafts was substantially reduced compared to the wild type T $\beta$ RII. Since the partitioning was not completely abolished, a question remains as to why there are still a proportion of the hybrid receptors observed in the raft fractions? Previously, it was shown that T $\beta$ RI directly interacts with caveolin-1 via a consensus motif in the cytoplasmic tail of the receptor (23). Interestingly, T $\beta$ RII contains putative caveolin-1 binding motifs, which may play a partial role in the partitioning of receptors into membrane rafts. It was estimated that this partitioning is approximately 20% based on the observations using the T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA construct (Figure 2.2). The wild type GMCSF receptors also partially partition into membrane rafts (Figure 2.5). Therefore the combination of a caveolin-1-binding motif and the small propensity of GMCSF receptors to partition into membrane rafts may account for the 40% of GMCSF-T $\beta$ RII hybrid receptor membrane raft partitioning.

Receptors that are endocytosed via clathrin-mediated endocytosis enter the early endosome, access Smad 2/3, and propagate TGF $\beta$  signal transduction; however, receptors that are localized in membrane rafts are targeted for degradation by ubiquitination (1). While the downstream signal transduction of the TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway has been well characterized, the signal(s) directing receptors to either method of endocytosis is still unclear. Here, it is shown that the extracellular domain of the type II receptor is necessary for entrance into caveolin-1 positive vesicles. It is also shown that the glycosylation status of the



cell, but not of T $\beta$ RII itself, affects the membrane partitioning of T $\beta$ RII. This suggests that there may be interacting glycosylated protein(s) acting at the cell surface that direct the partitioning of the type II receptor.

Several articles have attempted to identify signals affecting T $\beta$ RII partitioning at the cell surface. A study by Chen and colleagues illustrated that cells lacking heparin sulphate synthesis have significantly less T $\beta$ RII found in membrane rafts (38). The authors postulated that since T $\beta$ RIII has many proteoglycan attachments, it may be the signal that dictates T $\beta$ RII internalization. T $\beta$ RIII is the least well characterized of the TGF $\beta$  receptors, and its role in TGF $\beta$  signaling is only beginning to be understood. Several reports show that loss of T $\beta$ RIII can potentiate TGF $\beta$ -dependent epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition. Gordon and colleagues have shown that TGF $\beta$ -dependent EMT in pancreatic cancer cells results in a loss of T $\beta$ RIII expression (39). T $\beta$ RIII loss also occurs in prostate cancer cells and non-small cell lung adenocarcinoma cells, with increased loss of T $\beta$ RIII correlating with a more aggressive cancer phenotype (40, (40)). However, a study by Criswell and colleagues showed that loss of T $\beta$ RIII in breast cancer cells decreased TGF $\beta$  dependent invasion, migration, and signal transduction (41). Recently, an article evaluated the endocytosis of T $\beta$ RIII and its membrane localization. The authors showed that while the receptor can internalize via both clathrin-dependent and independent mechanisms, inhibiting membrane raft internalization decreased TGF $\beta$  signal transduction (42).

All of these studies illustrate the fact that the role of T $\beta$ RIII in T $\beta$ RII endocytosis and signaling will be a fascinating area of study.

Another interesting line of investigation will be to assess the contribution of TGF $\beta$  type I receptors in the partitioning of receptor complexes. Huang and colleagues have observed that membrane raft and non-raft fractions contain altered ratios of the type I receptor to the type II receptor (38, 44, 45) . They further found that this ratio plays a role in clathrin vs. caveolar endocytosis of receptors and influences their signaling potential. Therefore, future studies identifying how the different TGF $\beta$  receptors, as well as other cell surface receptor-interacting proteins, regulate TGF $\beta$  signaling and trafficking will be of great interest.

## 2.6 References

1. Le Roy, C., and Wrana, J. L. (2005) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **6**(2), 112-126
2. Pike, L. J. (2006) *Journal of lipid research* **47**(7), 1597-1598
3. Parton, R. G., and Richards, A. A. (2003) *Traffic* **4**(11), 724-738
4. Patel, H. H., Murray, F., and Insel, P. A. (2008) *Annual review of pharmacology and toxicology* **48**, 359-391
5. Byfield, S. D., and Roberts, A. B. (2004) *Trends Cell Biol* **14**(3), 107-111
6. Attisano, L., and Wrana, J. L. (2002) *Science* **296**(5573), 1646-1647
7. Miura, S., Takeshita, T., Asao, H., Kimura, Y., Murata, K., Sasaki, Y., Hanai, J. I., Beppu, H., Tsukazaki, T., Wrana, J. L., Miyazono, K., and Sugamura, K. (2000) *Molecular and cellular biology* **20**(24), 9346-9355
8. Lin, H. K., Bergmann, S., and Pandolfi, P. P. (2004) *Nature* **431**(7005), 205-211
9. Ebisawa, T., Fukuchi, M., Murakami, G., Chiba, T., Tanaka, K., Imamura, T., and Miyazono, K. (2001) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **276**(16), 12477-12480
10. Kavsak, P., Rasmussen, R. K., Causing, C. G., Bonni, S., Zhu, H., Thomsen, G. H., and Wrana, J. L. (2000) *Mol Cell* **6**(6), 1365-1375
11. Di Guglielmo, G. M., Le Roy, C., Goodfellow, A. F., and Wrana, J. L. (2003) *Nat Cell Biol* **5**(5), 410-421
12. Ito, T., Williams, J. D., Fraser, D. J., and Phillips, A. O. (2004) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **279**(24), 25326-25332
13. Zhang, X. L., Topley, N., Ito, T., and Phillips, A. (2005) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **280**(13), 12239-12245
14. Yamabhai, M., and Anderson, R. G. (2002) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **277**(28), 24843-24846
15. Zhang, C. F., Dhanvantari, S., Lou, H., and Loh, Y. P. (2003) *Biochem J* **369**(Pt 3), 453-460
16. Crossthwaite, A. J., Seebacher, T., Masada, N., Ciruela, A., Dufraux, K., Schultz, J. E., and Cooper, D. M. (2005) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **280**(8), 6380-6391

17. Nohe, A., Keating, E., Underhill, T. M., Knaus, P., and Petersen, N. O. (2005) *Journal of cell science* **118**(Pt 3), 643-650
18. Hartung, A., Bitton-Worms, K., Rechtman, M. M., Wenzel, V., Boergemann, J. H., Hassel, S., Henis, Y. I., and Knaus, P. (2006) *Molecular and cellular biology* **26**(20), 7791-7805
19. Schwartz, E. A., Reaven, E., Topper, J. N., and Tsao, P. S. (2005) *Biochem J*
20. Ehrlich, M., Shmueli, A., and Henis, Y. I. (2001) *Journal of cell science* **114**(Pt 9), 1777-1786
21. Yao, D., Ehrlich, M., Henis, Y. I., and Leof, E. B. (2002) *Mol Biol Cell* **13**(11), 4001-4012
22. Couet, J., Li, S., Okamoto, T., Ikezu, T., and Lisanti, M. P. (1997) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **272**(10), 6525-6533
23. Razani, B., Zhang, X. L., Bitzer, M., von Gersdorff, G., Bottinger, E. P., and Lisanti, M. P. (2001) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **276**(9), 6727-6738
24. Liu, F. T., and Rabinovich, G. A. (2005) *Nat Rev Cancer* **5**(1), 29-41
25. Partridge, E. A., Le Roy, C., Di Guglielmo, G. M., Pawling, J., Cheung, P., Granovsky, M., Nabi, I. R., Wrana, J. L., and Dennis, J. W. (2004) *Science* **306**(5693), 120-124
26. Wrana, J. L., Attisano, L., Carcamo, J., Zentella, A., Doody, J., Laiho, M., Wang, X. F., and Massague, J. (1992) *Cell* **71**(6), 1003-1014
27. Wieser, R., Attisano, L., Wrana, J. L., and Massague, J. (1993) *Molecular and cellular biology* **13**(12), 7239-7247
28. Anders, R. A., and Leof, E. B. (1996) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **271**(36), 21758-21766
29. Zaks-Zilberman, M., Harrington, A. E., Ishino, T., and Chaiken, I. M. (2008) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **283**(19), 13398-13406
30. Feng, X. H., and Derynck, R. (1996) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **271**(22), 13123-13129
31. Kurzchalia, T. V., Dupree, P., and Monier, S. (1994) *FEBS Lett* **346**(1), 88-91

32. Patki, V., Virbasius, J., Lane, W. S., Toh, B. H., Shpetner, H. S., and Corvera, S. (1997) *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* **94**(14), 7326-7330
33. Stenmark, H., Aasland, R., Toh, B. H., and D'Arrigo, A. (1996) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **271**(39), 24048-24054
34. Lehle, L., and Tanner, W. (1976) *FEBS Lett* **72**(1), 167-170
35. Mitchell, H., Choudhury, A., Pagano, R. E., and Leaf, E. B. (2004) *Mol Biol Cell* **15**(9), 4166-4178
36. Sigismund, S., Woelk, T., Puri, C., Maspero, E., Tacchetti, C., Transidico, P., Di Fiore, P. P., and Polo, S. (2005) *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* **102**(8), 2760-2765
37. Puri, C., Tosoni, D., Comai, R., Rabellino, A., Segat, D., Caneva, F., Luzzi, P., Di Fiore, P. P., and Tacchetti, C. (2005) *Mol Biol Cell* **16**(6), 2704-2718
38. Chen, C. L., Huang, S. S., and Huang, J. S. (2006) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **281**(17), 11506-11514
39. Gordon, K. J., Dong, M., Chislock, E. M., Fields, T. A., and Blobe, G. C. (2008) *Carcinogenesis* **29**(2), 252-262
40. Sharifi, N., Hurt, E. M., Kawasaki, B. T., and Farrar, W. L. (2007) *The Prostate* **67**(3), 301-311
41. Criswell, T. L., Dumont, N., Barnett, J. V., and Arteaga, C. L. (2008) *Cancer research* **68**(18), 7304-7312
42. Finger, E. C., Lee, N. Y., You, H. J., and Blobe, G. C. (2008) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **283**(50), 34808-34818

## CHAPTER 3

---

### TGF $\beta$ RECEPTOR TYPE III DIRECTS CLATHRIN-MEDIATED ENDOCYTOSIS OF TGF BETA RECEPTOR TYPES I AND II

A version of this chapter has been published in *Biochem J.* (2010) **429**, 137-145

### 3 Chapter 3

#### 3.1 Chapter Summary

Chapter 2 of my thesis illustrated that the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII and the glycosylation status of the cell as a whole was important in directing membrane-raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII. This suggested that a glycosylated protein which could interact with T $\beta$ RII at the cell surface may direct T $\beta$ RII partitioning. In this chapter, I assessed a candidate protein, T $\beta$ RIII, for its ability to direct internalization and trafficking of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes. Overall, I found that T $\beta$ RIII increased non-membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes and increased their trafficking to early endosomal compartments. Furthermore, the interaction of T $\beta$ RIII with the receptor complex could occur both in the presence and absence of ligand. Finally, the interaction of T $\beta$ RIII with T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes increased the complex half-life as well as basal TGF $\beta$  signalling.

## 3.2 Introduction

The Transforming Growth Factor Beta (TGF $\beta$ ) signalling pathway is necessary for the normal functioning of a variety of cells; its cell-type specific responses often mediate growth inhibition, extracellular matrix synthesis and cell migration. While this signalling pathway is crucial for normal development, it also plays a much more sinister role in a number of pathologies, including cancer (1). Somatic mutations of the TGF $\beta$  receptors, along with activation of potent growth-promoting oncogenes can override the tumour-suppressive effects of TGF $\beta$  (reviewed in (2)).

There are three principle receptor subtypes in the classical TGF $\beta$  pathway. TGF $\beta$  receptor I (T $\beta$ RI) and TGF $\beta$  receptor II (T $\beta$ RII) are structurally related glycoproteins with cytoplasmic serine/threonine kinase domains (reviewed in (3)). A third receptor, TGF $\beta$  receptor III (T $\beta$ RIII) or betaglycan, is a large proteoglycan that is able to regulate TGF $\beta$  signal transduction by binding and presenting active TGF $\beta$  ligand to T $\beta$ RII (1).

In the canonical TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway, the binding of ligand to T $\beta$ RII causes T $\beta$ RII to phosphorylate the T $\beta$ RI receptor at serine-threonine residues in its GS domain (1). Activated T $\beta$ RI then phosphorylates and activates Smad transcription factors. With the aid of specific nuclear localization signals, the Smad complex translocates to induce TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcriptional programmes (4). The signal transduction pathway of activated TGF $\beta$  receptors has been well characterized. However, the role of receptor interactions at the



plasma membrane and their effect on endocytosis and trafficking has yet to be fully evaluated.

Endocytosis of nutrients, growth factors and receptors is necessary for the normal functioning of a cell. When cell-surface receptors are activated, they are able to interact with cytosolic adaptor proteins that can promote polymerization of clathrin (reviewed in (5)). Clathrin from the cytosol is recruited to the plasma membrane and aggregates to form pits (6). These pits can then form vesicles for the transportation of nutrients and signals from the extracellular environment to the cell interior (7).

Clathrin-independent endocytosis through membrane rafts is also a common mechanism for the uptake of signals and nutrients from the extracellular environment. Membrane rafts are microdomains in the plasma membrane that are enriched in cholesterol and sphingolipids (8). Membrane rafts have been implicated in the endocytosis of a variety of receptors, including the group I metabotropic glutamate receptors (9), insulin-like growth factor receptor (10), and epidermal growth factor (reviewed in (11)). Similarly, membrane raft mediated endocytosis plays a crucial role in TGF $\beta$  signalling, specifically in regards to receptor turnover and degradation. TGF $\beta$  receptors endocytosed by clathrin-dependent endocytosis increase TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, while membrane raft endocytosis of receptors promotes receptor degradation (12). It has been shown that the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII is necessary for entrance into membrane-raft domains (13). Furthermore the glycosylation state of the cell, though not of

T $\beta$ RII itself, mediates T $\beta$ RII endocytosis (13). This suggests that T $\beta$ RII may interact with glycosylated protein(s) at the cell surface to direct receptor partitioning.

While many studies have evaluated the contribution of the type II and type I TGF $\beta$  receptors to Smad signalling, few have investigated the role of T $\beta$ RIII. The type III TGF $\beta$  receptor is a highly glycosylated proteoglycan with a large extracellular domain (14, 15). Previously, T $\beta$ RIII was thought to simply function in presentation of ligand to the type II receptor (16); however, several recent studies illustrate that T $\beta$ RIII may play a crucial role in TGF $\beta$ -dependent cancer metastasis. Expression levels of T $\beta$ RIII have been correlated with a number of cancers, including prostate cancer (17), ovarian cancer (18), granulosa tumours (19), and non-small cell lung adenocarcinomas (20). In some instances, T $\beta$ RIII overexpression appears to contribute to cancer cell motility and invasion (21), while in other cases knockdown of T $\beta$ RIII increases tumour cell metastasis (22). Furthermore, T $\beta$ RIII endocytosis has been implicated in the activation of TGF $\beta$  signalling (23). These studies highlight the fact that T $\beta$ RIII may play a crucial role in TGF $\beta$  signalling, particularly in cancer.

The objective of the present study is to evaluate the role of the type III TGF $\beta$  receptor in TGF $\beta$  receptor endocytosis and degradation. Using immunofluorescence microscopy and sucrose-density ultracentrifugation, I show that T $\beta$ RIII directs T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI to undergo clathrin-mediated endocytosis. T $\beta$ RIII also increases trafficking of T $\beta$ RII into early endosomal compartments.

Furthermore, this re-directed trafficking increases T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex half-life and basal TGF $\beta$  signalling.

### 3.3 Materials and Methods

#### 3.3.1 *Cell culture*

HEK (human embryonic kidney)-293T cells were maintained in DMEM (Dulbecco's modified Eagle's medium) (Gibco) supplemented with 10% fetal bovine serum. Mink Lung cells stably transfected with HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII (Mink Lung HAT cells) were cultured in MEM supplemented with non-essential amino acids, 10% fetal bovine serum and 0.3% hygromycin. HepG2 cells were maintained in MEM supplemented with non-essential amino acids and 10% fetal bovine serum. All cells were maintained at 37°C in 5% CO<sub>2</sub>.

#### 3.3.2 *Constructs*

Constructs encoding the carboxy terminus hemagglutinin (HA) epitope tagged type II TGF $\beta$  receptor (T $\beta$ RII-HA), the intracellularly truncated receptor (T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ cyt) and an extracellularly truncated receptor (T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX) were previously described (13, 24). The GFP-tagged Rab5 wild-type (WT), constitutively active (Q79L) and dominant negative (S34N) constructs were used as previously described (25).

#### 3.3.3 *Transfection*

HEK293T cells were transiently transfected using the calcium phosphate precipitation method as previously. Cells were plated at 50% confluency in 100mm dishes. The following day cells were transfected with 5  $\mu$ g T $\beta$ RII-HA, 5

$\mu\text{g}$  of T $\beta$ RI-flag, and 5  $\mu\text{g}$  of myc-T $\beta$ RIII. Mink lung HAT cells were transiently transfected using the polyethyleneimine (PEI) method.

### 3.3.4 *Isolation of caveolae/membrane-raft-enriched membrane fractions*

Membrane rafts were isolated as previously described (12, 13). Briefly, transfected HEK293T cells were grown to confluence in 100-mm-diameter dishes. Cells were washed twice with cold 1X PBS and lysed in 0.5M Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, pH 11.0 containing protease inhibitors. After the cells were scraped, the cell lysate was homogenized in three 10 second bursts using a Polytron tissue homogenizer (Brinkmann Instruments). Cells were then sonicated three times for 20 seconds each with a Vibra Cell sonicator (Sonics and Materials). The homogenates were then adjusted to 40% sucrose, and overlaid with 30% sucrose and 5% sucrose solutions. The samples were centrifuged for 16h at 200,000  $g_{av}$  at 4°C using a Beckman SW41 rotor. Following centrifugation, 12x1mL samples were collected and an aliquot of each sample was denatured with Laemmli sample prep buffer, boiled and subjected to SDS-PAGE followed by immunoblotting.

### 3.3.5 *Immunoblotting*

Proteins were separated by SDS-PAGE (10% gels) and transferred to nitrocellulose by electrophoretic transfer. Blots were incubated for 1 hr in 5% skim milk/TBST. After incubation with primary and secondary antibodies, bound antibodies were detected using SuperSignal chemiluminescence reagent (Pierce) and a VersaDoc imager (Biorad).

### 3.3.6 *Immunoprecipitation*

HEK293T cells transiently transfected with cDNA were lysed in TNTE (50mM Tris/HCl, pH 7.4, 150 mM NaCl, 1mM EDTA, 0.5% Triton X-100, 1mM PMSF and protease inhibitors) and centrifuged at 14000  $g_{av}$  for 10 min. at 4°C. A protein assay was conducted on total cell lysates for analysis of protein concentration. The remaining cell lysates were then incubated with 1 $\mu$ g  $\alpha$ -HA primary antibody for 16 hrs at 4°C followed by incubation with Protein G sepharose beads for 2 hrs at 4°C. The precipitates were washed three times, eluted with Laemmli sample prep buffer and subjected to SDS-PAGE (10% gels) and immunoblotting.

### 3.3.7 *Immunofluorescence/Receptor Internalization*

HAT Mv1Lu cells were plated on coverslips in 12 well dishes. Twenty-four hours post-transfection of myc-T $\beta$ RIII (0.3  $\mu$ g/well), Rab5-GFP (0.5  $\mu$ g/well), Rab5-S34N-GFP (0.5  $\mu$ g/well), Rab5-Q79L-GFP (0.5  $\mu$ g/well) or Cav-1 GFP (0.5  $\mu$ g/well) cDNA with polyethylenimine, cells were serum-starved and treated with 50  $\mu$ M ZnCl<sub>2</sub> to induce HA-T $\beta$ RII expression. The following day, cells were cooled to 4°C, and treated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibody for 2 hours at 4°C to label receptors at the cell surface. Coverslips were then incubated with donkey anti-rabbit Cy3 antibodies. After labelling, cells were either permitted to internalize, by incubating at 37°C for 30 minutes or 1 hour, or were immediately fixed and permeabilized. Cells were incubated with  $\alpha$ -EEA1 antibody, followed with donkey

$\alpha$ -mouse Cy5. All coverslips were then immunomounted and visualized using an IX81 inverted immunofluorescence microscope (Olympus, Canada).

### 3.3.8 *Affinity Labelling*

Transiently transfected HEK293T cells were labelled for 2 hrs with 250 pM [<sup>125</sup>I] TGF $\beta$ 1 ligand in 0.5% bovine serum albumin (BSA) in Krebs Ringers Hepes (KRH) at 4°C. Cells were cross-linked to ligand using disuccinimidyl suberate (DSS) as described previously (12). Cells were then either immediately lysed in 1XTNTE or incubated in media/10% FBS at 37°C for 2, 4 or 8 hrs prior to lysis. Samples were eluted with Laemmli sample prep buffer, and separated using SDS-PAGE (7.5% gels). Receptors were visualized using phosphorimaging (Molecular Dynamics).

### 3.3.9 *Luciferase Reporter Assay*

HepG2 cells were transiently transfected using the calcium phosphate precipitation method with an Activin Response element upstream of a luciferase construct (ARE-Lux),  $\beta$ -galactosidase, and FoxH1 alone (control) or with T $\beta$ RI, T $\beta$ RII and/or increasing concentrations of T $\beta$ RIII. FoxH1 is a transcriptional co-activator necessary to induce maximal Smad-dependent transcription. Cells were serum-starved in 0.2% FBS/MEM for 4 hrs prior to treatment. Cells were incubated in the presence or absence of 100 pMol TGF $\beta$ 1 for 16 hrs. Luciferase activity was normalized to  $\beta$ -galactosidase activity prior to analysis.

## 3.4 Results

### 3.4.1 *TβRIII is concentrated in non-raft membrane fractions*

Previous work has shown that the extracellular domain of the type II TGFβ receptor is necessary for membrane raft partitioning (13). Deletion of the extracellular domain decreases the endocytosis of TβRII receptors via membrane raft-dependent mechanisms (13). As both the type I and type III TGFβ receptors interact with the type II receptor, I first sought to identify the membrane localization of the three TGFβ receptor subtypes.

To evaluate the membrane localization of the TGFβ receptor subtypes, membrane raft fractions were isolated using sucrose-density ultracentrifugation as previously described (12,13). Briefly, HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with myc-TβRIII, TβRII-HA or TβRI-flag cDNA. Cells were lysed in 1 M Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> with protease inhibitors, homogenized and sonicated, then overlaid with a sucrose gradient. Following overnight high-speed ultracentrifugation, fractions were collected and subjected to SDS-PAGE. Immunoblotting for endogenous caveolin-1, a marker of membrane rafts, was performed to ensure membrane raft isolation. As shown in Figure 3.1A, membrane rafts were concentrated in fractions 4-6. Membrane raft and non-raft fractions were pooled, adjusted for the same volume, and subjected to SDS-PAGE as shown in Figure 3.1B. Interestingly, I observed that TβRII and TβRI largely partition in membrane raft fractions, with approximately 70% of type II receptors and 75% of type

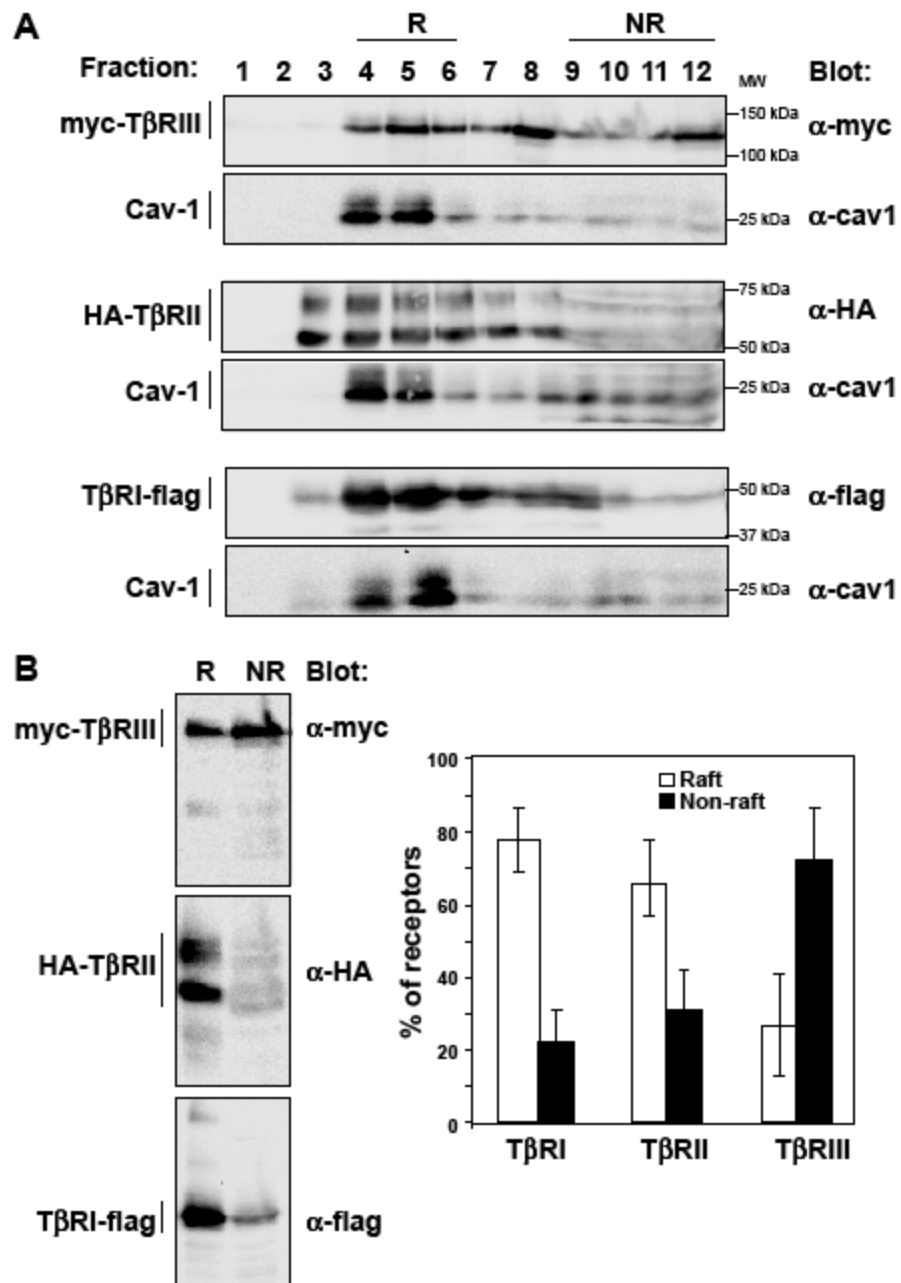
### **Figure 3.1 Membrane partitioning of TGF $\beta$ receptors.**

**(A)** HEK293T cells transiently expressing myc-T $\beta$ RIII, HA-T $\beta$ RII or T $\beta$ RI-flag were subjected to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation as described in experimental procedures. Fractions 1-12 were then collected and immunoblotted using  $\alpha$ -myc,  $\alpha$ -HA, and  $\alpha$ -flag antibodies as indicated. Fractions were also immunoblotted for endogenous caveolin-1, a marker for membrane rafts (N=3).

**(B)** Quantification of TGF $\beta$  receptor membrane partitioning. Fractions 4-6 (membrane raft) and 8-12 (non-raft) from each condition were pooled, adjusted to the same volume, and subjected to SDS-PAGE. Following immunoblotting with  $\alpha$ -myc,  $\alpha$ -HA or  $\alpha$ -flag antibodies (left panel), receptors levels were quantified using QuantityOne software and graphed (right panel; N=3  $\pm$  SD).



Figure 3.1



receptors found in membrane raft fractions (Figure 3.1B). However, T $\beta$ RIII is found more heavily concentrated in non-raft fractions with only 30% of receptors found in membrane raft fractions, and approximately 70% of receptors found in non-raft fractions (Figure 3.1B).

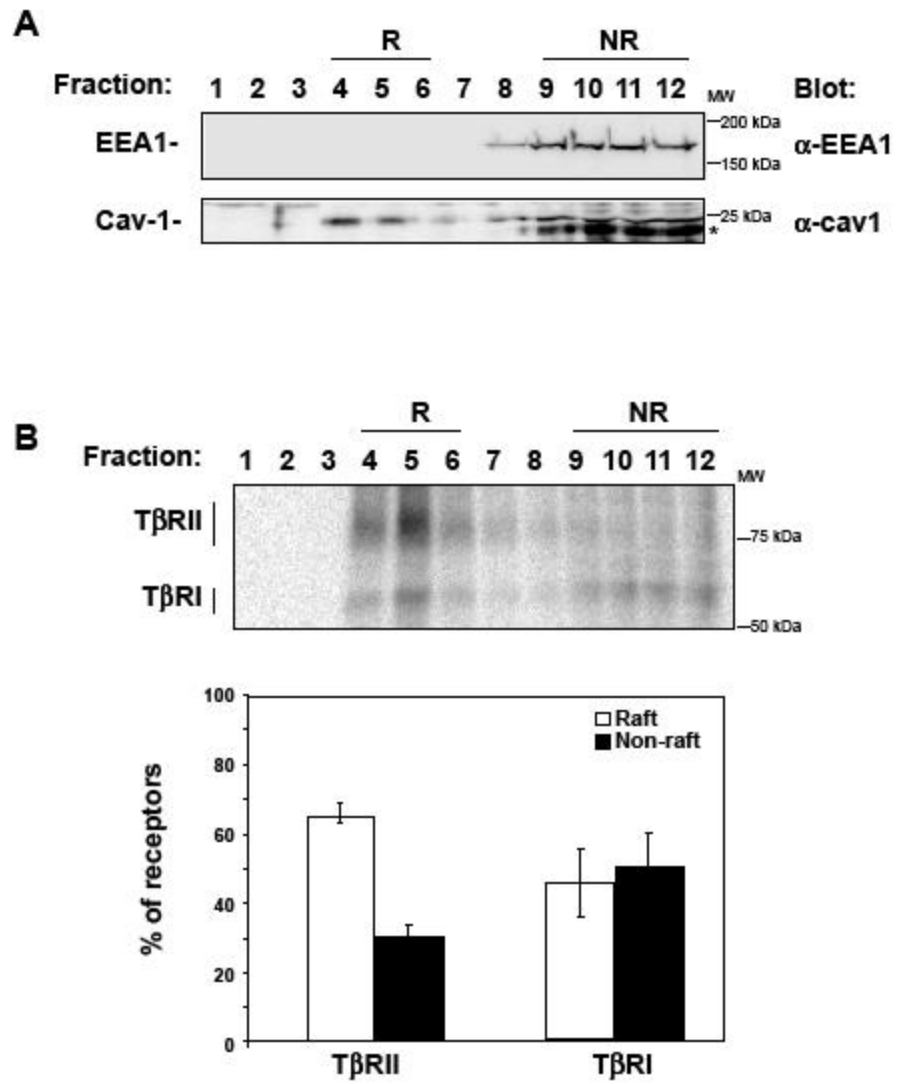
I also evaluated the partitioning of endogenous T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI in HepG2 cells by sucrose-density ultracentrifugation (Figure 3.2). I first assessed the membrane raft content of HepG2 cells by immunoblotting collected fractions for caveolin-1 (Figure 3.2A). To visualize endogenous receptors, I used [ $^{125}$ I] TGF $\beta$ 1 ligand to label cell-surface receptors, subjected lysates to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation and performed autoradiography. Importantly, the radioactive ligand is cross-linked to the receptors, and it has been shown that TGF $\beta$  ligand does not dissociate from the receptor complex at low pH (pH 2) (12). Similar to what has been previously shown for Mv1Lu cells (12), endogenous T $\beta$ RII is found primarily concentrated in membrane raft fractions in HepG2 cells (Figure 3.2B), similar to my over-expression studies. T $\beta$ RI is found in both raft and non-raft fractions, with slightly more receptors found in non-raft fractions (Figure 3.2B). While I show more T $\beta$ RI in membrane raft fractions in our over-expression studies, (Figure 3.2B), this difference may be due to the relative levels of T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII in HepG2 cells.

### **Figure 3.2 Partitioning of endogenous T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII.**

**(A)** HepG2 cells were subjected to sucrose density subcellular fractionation as previously described. Fractions were immunoblotted with a marker for the early endosome ( $\alpha$ -EEA1) or a marker for membrane rafts ( $\alpha$ -cav1) to ensure isolation of membrane raft fractions. A non-specific band is seen underneath the caveolin-1 protein band and is indicated (\*) (N=3).

**(B)** HepG2 cells were affinity-labelled with [<sup>125</sup>I]-TGF $\beta$  prior to sucrose density subcellular fractionation, as previously described. Following subcellular fractionation, lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE. Receptor partitioning was visualized and quantified by phosphorimaging (Molecular dynamics). T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII partitioning into raft and non-raft fractions was quantified using QuantityOne software (N=3  $\pm$  SD).

Figure 3.2



### 3.4.2 *T $\beta$ RIII forms a stable interaction with T $\beta$ RII in the presence and absence of ligand and affects its membrane partitioning*

Having found that T $\beta$ RIII was more concentrated in non-raft fractions, I sought to evaluate whether T $\beta$ RIII could alter the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII. I initially wanted to assess the ability of T $\beta$ RIII to form a stable interaction with T $\beta$ RII, as previous studies had simply suggested that the role of T $\beta$ RIII was to present TGF $\beta$  ligand to the receptor. To address this question, I used a co-immunoprecipitation approach in HEK 293T cells transiently transfected with T $\beta$ RII-HA, myc-T $\beta$ RIII and T $\beta$ RI-flag cDNA (Figure 3.3A). Following transfection, cells were serum-starved and then either treated with 500 pMol TGF $\beta$  for 1 hr or left untreated. Immunoprecipitation of cell lysates with  $\alpha$ -HA pAb and subsequent immunoblotting with  $\alpha$ -myc mAb revealed that T $\beta$ RIII is able to form a stable interaction with T $\beta$ RII in both the presence and absence of TGF $\beta$  (Figure 3.3A). The interaction of T $\beta$ RIII with T $\beta$ RII in the absence of ligand suggests that T $\beta$ RIII may play a greater role in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction than simply ligand presentation.

Since T $\beta$ RIII is found robustly in non-membrane raft fractions and can stably associate with T $\beta$ RII, I speculated that the interaction of T $\beta$ RIII with T $\beta$ RII might increase the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII in non-membrane raft fractions.

To evaluate the ability of T $\beta$ RIII to differentially partition T $\beta$ RII, HEK 293T cells transiently transfected with T $\beta$ RII-HA and myc-T $\beta$ RIII cDNA were subjected to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation as previously described. Figures 3.3B and

**Figure 3.3. T $\beta$ RIII stably interacts with T $\beta$ RII and affects its membrane partitioning.**

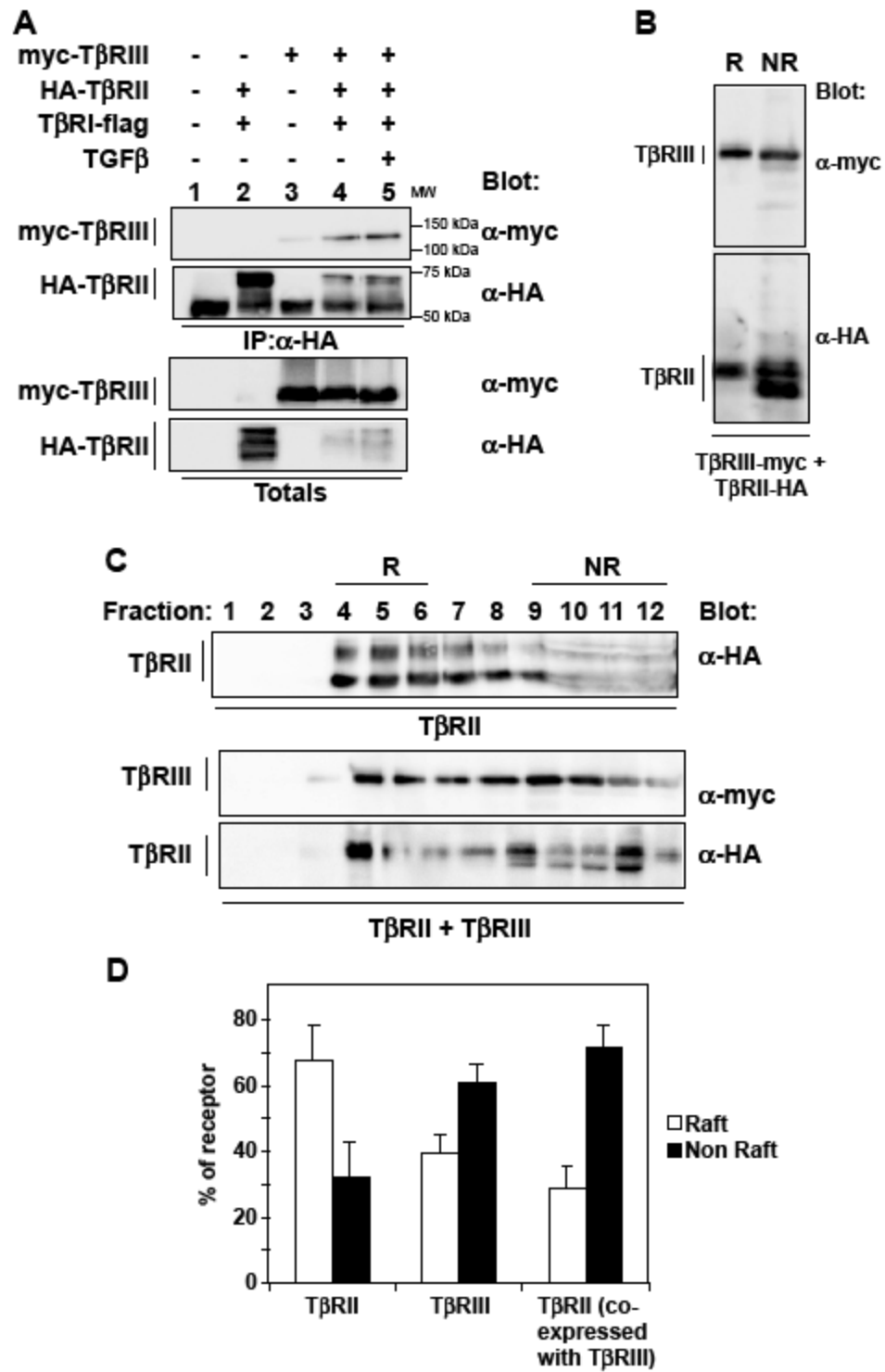
**(A)** HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with myc-T $\beta$ RIII, T $\beta$ RII-HA and/or T $\beta$ RI-flag as indicated in the panel. Cells were then serum-starved and incubated in low-serum media in the presence or absence of 500 pMol TGF $\beta$ 1 for 1 hr. Cell lysates were immunoprecipitated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibody and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting as indicated. The non-specific heavy chain of the immunoprecipitating antibody is indicated as IgG. (N=3)

**(B)** Fractions 4-6 (membrane raft; R) and 8-12 (non-raft; NR) were pooled, adjusted to the same volume, and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting. (N=3)

**(C)** Membrane partitioning of T $\beta$ RII in the presence and absence of T $\beta$ RIII. HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with T $\beta$ RII-HA or T $\beta$ RII-HA + myc-T $\beta$ RIII. Cells were then subjected to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation. Twelve 1mL fractions were collected and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted as indicated. (N=3)

**(D)** Quantitation of membrane raft partitioning was then performed on the pooled fractions using QuantityOne software and graphed (N=3  $\pm$  SD).

Figure 3.3



3.3C illustrate that the interaction of T $\beta$ RII with T $\beta$ RIII increases the proportion of T $\beta$ RII found in non-membrane raft fractions. Quantitation of membrane raft partitioning was performed by pooling raft (R) and non-raft (NR) fractions and performing SDS-PAGE (Figure 3.3B). Quantitative analysis of this differential partitioning was performed using Quantity One software. As shown in the graph in Figure 3.3D, upon co-expression with T $\beta$ RIII, 72% of TGF $\beta$  type II receptors are found in non-membrane raft fractions, as opposed to the amount of T $\beta$ RII found in non-membrane raft fractions in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII (33%). This suggests that the association of T $\beta$ RIII with T $\beta$ RII increases the endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII by clathrin-mediated mechanisms. As clathrin-dependent endocytosis promotes TGF $\beta$  signalling, T $\beta$ RIII expression may increase downstream signalling events.

#### 3.4.3 *T $\beta$ RIII alters the endocytosis of the cytosolic truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII*

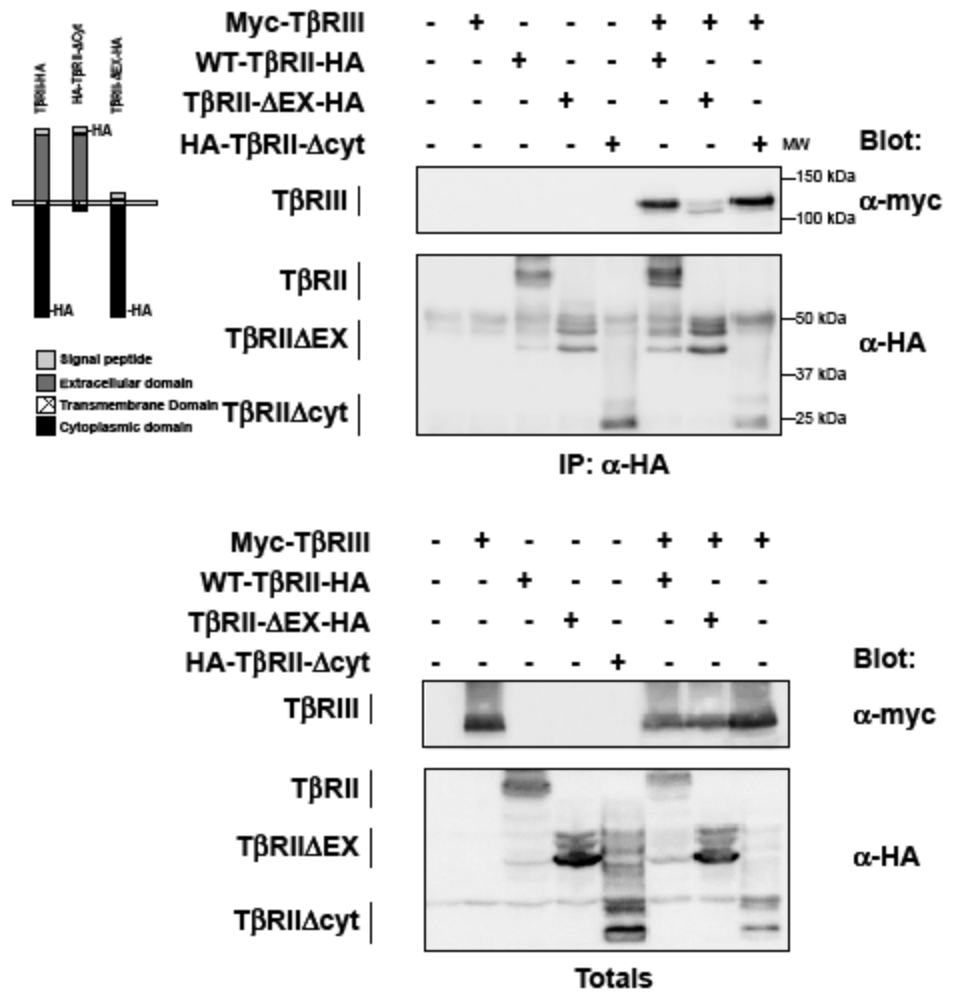
It has been previously shown that the cytosolic truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII, T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt, is found nearly exclusively in membrane raft fractions (13). To assess whether T $\beta$ RIII can also re-direct the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt, I first performed a co-immunoprecipitation experiment to assess the interaction of T $\beta$ RIII with T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt and T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ EX, which lacks the extracellular domain (Figure 3.4). As T $\beta$ RIII has a large, heavily glycosylated extracellular domain, I predicted that it primarily interacts with the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII. I used  $\alpha$ -HA primary antibodies to immunoprecipitate full-length T $\beta$ RII and the truncation



### **Figure 3.4 T $\beta$ RIII interacts with the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII**

HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with myc-T $\beta$ RIII and full length T $\beta$ RII-HA (WT), HA-T $\beta$ RII lacking the intracellular domain (T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ cyt) or T $\beta$ RII-HA lacking the extracellular domain (T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ EX-HA). Cell lysates were immunoprecipitated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibody and immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -myc or  $\alpha$ -HA antibodies (top panel). Total cell lysates were also immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -myc or  $\alpha$ -HA antibodies to indicate relative protein expression (bottom panel) (N=3).

Figure 3.4



mutants and to evaluate their association with the myc-T $\beta$ RIII. I observed that while T $\beta$ RIII can interact with both truncation mutants, it forms a more robust interaction with T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt (Figure 3.4).

To address whether T $\beta$ RIII can re-direct the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt, I used sucrose-density ultracentrifugation to concentrate membrane rafts from HEK293T cells over-expressing T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt, and T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt in the presence of T $\beta$ RIII (Figure 3.5). Interestingly, I found that similar to full-length T $\beta$ RII, T $\beta$ RIII also shifts T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt from membrane rafts into non-membrane raft fractions (Figure 3.5). As an internal control, I also confirmed that T $\beta$ RIII was able to alter the membrane partitioning of full-length T $\beta$ RII (Figure 3.5). As T $\beta$ RIII can re-direct the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII $\Delta$ cyt, this illustrates that the ability of T $\beta$ RIII to re-direct the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII is not dependent on the intracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII, which has binding sites for clathrin (26).

#### 3.4.4 *T $\beta$ RIII associates with T $\beta$ RI in the absence of ligand and affects its partitioning*

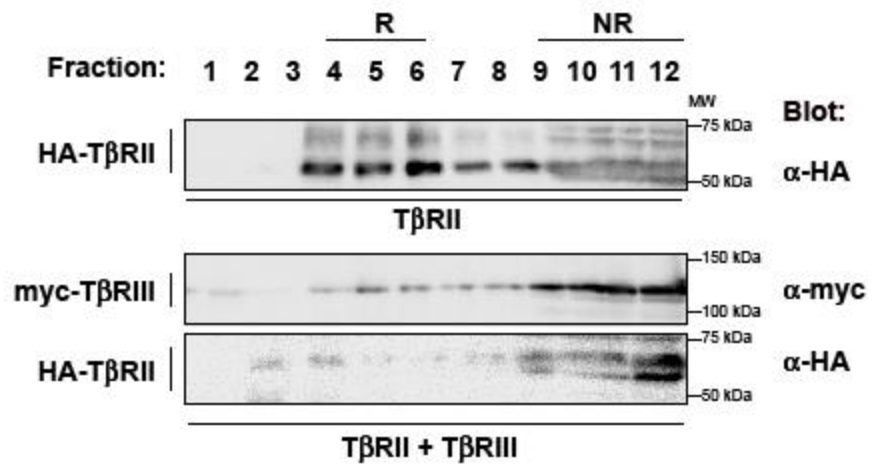
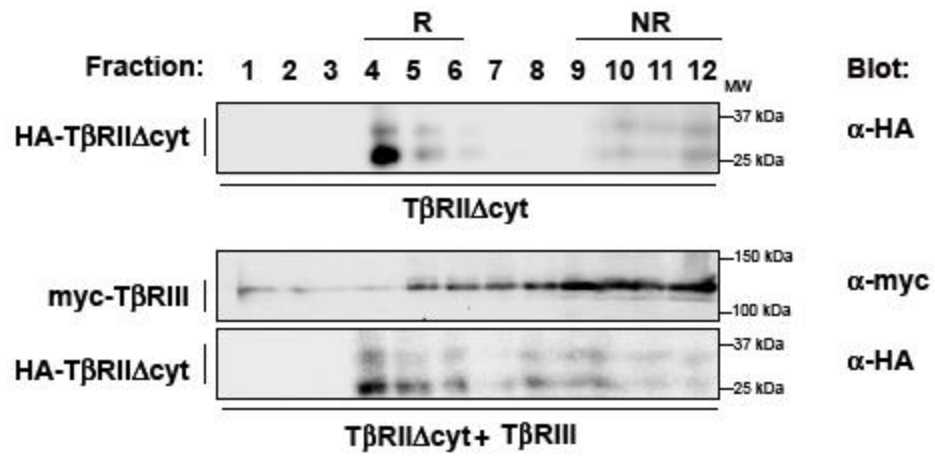
As T $\beta$ RI plays a crucial role in the propagation of TGF $\beta$  signalling by phosphorylating downstream R-Smads, I also wanted to assess whether T $\beta$ RIII may affect the partitioning of T $\beta$ RI.

I first assessed whether T $\beta$ RIII could interact with T $\beta$ RI using a co-immunoprecipitation approach (Figure 3.6). I used  $\alpha$ -flag antibodies to immunoprecipitate T $\beta$ RIII, and similar to my results with T $\beta$ RII, I found that T $\beta$ RI

**Figure 3.5 T $\beta$ RIII moderately re-directs the membrane partitioning of a cytosolic truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII**

HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with full length T $\beta$ RII-HA, T $\beta$ RII-HA lacking the intracellular domain (HA-T $\beta$ RII- $\Delta$ cyt) and/or myc-T $\beta$ RIII and subjected to sucrose density subcellular fractionation and immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -HA or  $\alpha$ -myc antibodies (N=3).

Figure 3.5



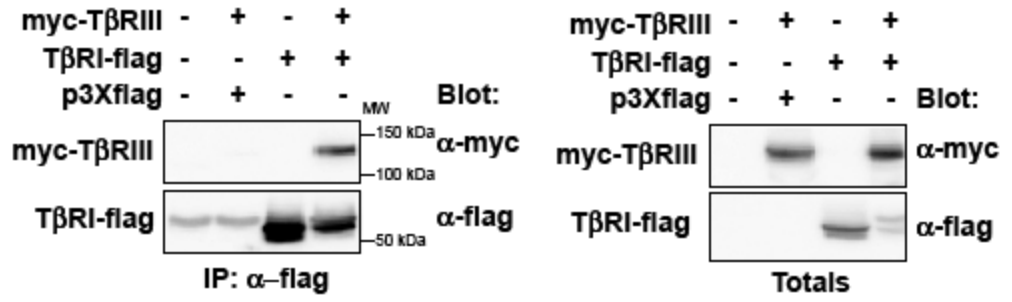
**Figure 3.6. T $\beta$ RIII interacts with T $\beta$ RI in the absence of ligand and directs its membrane partitioning.**

**(A)** HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with T $\beta$ RI-flag, myc-T $\beta$ RIII or p3xflag (control) as indicated. Cell lysates were immunoprecipitated with  $\alpha$ -flag antibodies, processed for SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -myc or  $\alpha$ -flag antibodies (left panel). 50  $\mu$ g of total cell lysates were also immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -myc or  $\alpha$ -flag antibodies to indicate relative protein levels (right panel) (N=3).

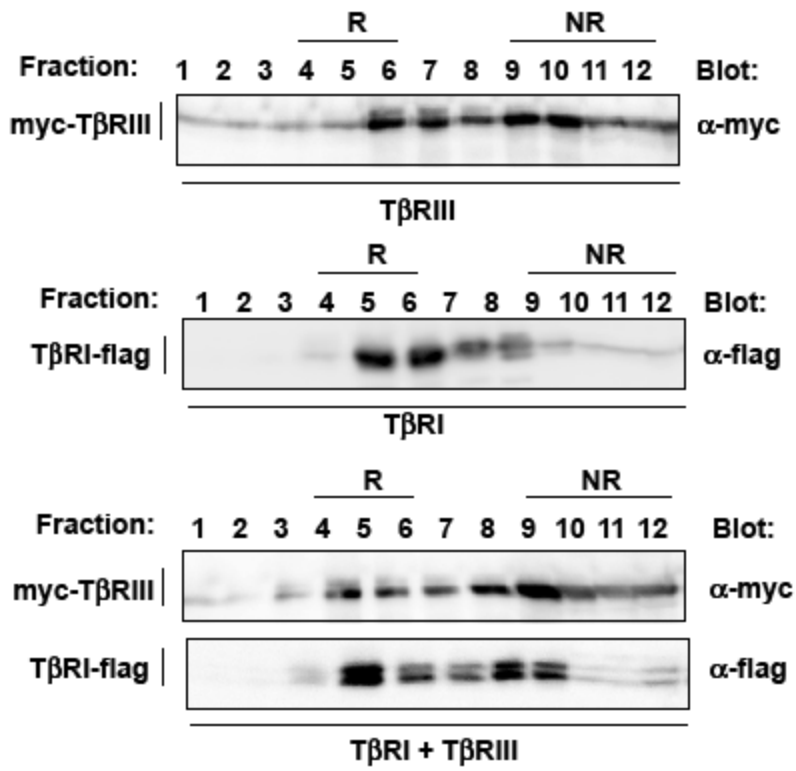
**(B)** HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with T $\beta$ RI-flag, and/or myc-T $\beta$ RIII and subjected to sucrose density subcellular fractionation as previously described. Fractions were then processed for SDS-PAGE and were immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -myc or  $\alpha$ -flag antibodies (N=3).

Figure 3.6

**A**



**B**



can form a robust interaction with T $\beta$ RIII in the absence of ligand (Figure 3.6A). Importantly, this interaction occurs in the absence of T $\beta$ RII, as HEK293T cells express very little endogenous TGF $\beta$  receptors. To assess the membrane partitioning of T $\beta$ RI, I again used sucrose-density ultracentrifugation to isolate membrane rafts. Similar to Figure 3.1A, T $\beta$ RI is found predominantly in membrane raft fractions. To assess whether T $\beta$ RIII can re-direct concentrated in membrane raft fractions (Figure 3.6B). Interestingly, and complementary to my findings with T $\beta$ RII, T $\beta$ RIII also shifts T $\beta$ RI into non-raft fractions (Figure 3.6B). My results evaluating the partitioning of both T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII in the presence of T $\beta$ RIII suggest that T $\beta$ RIII is able to direct the partitioning of the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex, but importantly, can interact with either receptor independently.

#### 3.4.5 *T $\beta$ RIII decreases entry of T $\beta$ RII into caveolin-1-positive vesicles*

The intracellular trafficking of TGF $\beta$  receptors is also directly influenced by their endocytosis. When TGF $\beta$  receptors are endocytosed via membrane rafts/caveolae, the receptors enter into caveolin-1-positive vesicles, and the receptors are targeted for ubiquitination and degradation (12). Furthermore, no signal transduction occurs in caveolin-1-positive vesicles, as T $\beta$ RI is blocked from interacting with Smad 2/3 by the inhibitory Smad, Smad7 (12). Thus, I predicted that since T $\beta$ RIII shifted T $\beta$ RII out of membrane raft fractions, less T $\beta$ RII would also be found in caveolin-1 positive vesicles. To address this question, I used an immunofluorescence microscopy approach to visualize co-localization of T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RIII with GFP-tagged caveolin-1. Mv1Lu HAT cells



stably over-express HA-T $\beta$ RII under the control of a zinc-inducible promoter. Cells were transiently transfected with myc-T $\beta$ RIII and GFP-tagged caveolin-1. The following day cells were cooled to 4°C to prevent receptor internalization, and then were labeled with  $\alpha$ -HA antibodies and Cy3 donkey anti-rabbit secondary antibodies. Receptors were then permitted to internalize by warming the cells to 37°C. I then performed immunofluorescence microscopy to visualize T $\beta$ RIII and caveolin-1. at 4°C to label HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII at the cell surface.

The top panel of Figure 3.7 shows that in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII, a large fraction of T $\beta$ RII co-localizes with caveolin-1. However, upon addition of T $\beta$ RIII, less T $\beta$ RII is found co-localized with caveolin-1 (Figure 3.7). Furthermore, very little co-localization between T $\beta$ RIII and caveolin-1 was found. Not only do these results confirm my ultracentrifugation data, they also illustrate that T $\beta$ RIII can direct T $\beta$ RII out of the caveolin-1-positive vesicles, and therefore may also have a direct effect on T $\beta$ RII half-life.

#### 3.4.6 *T $\beta$ RIII increases early-endosomal trafficking of T $\beta$ RII*

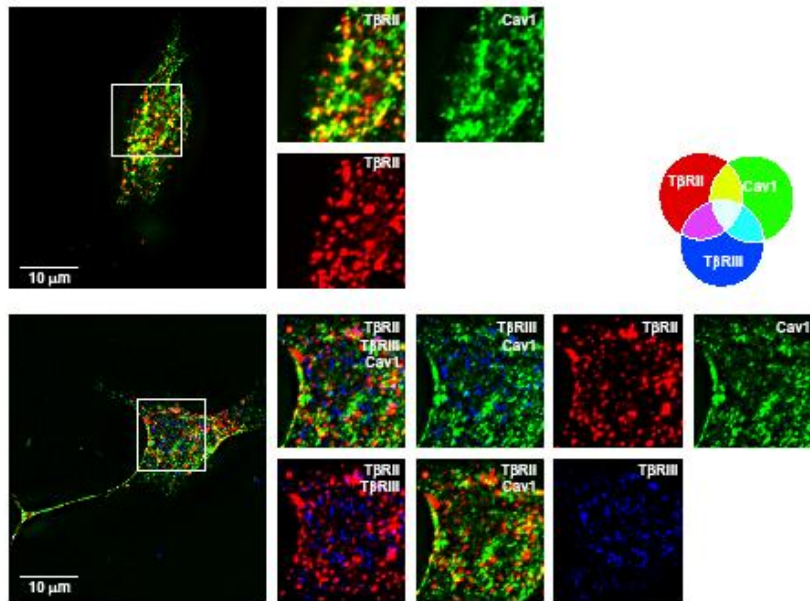
Having shown that T $\beta$ RIII directs T $\beta$ RII out of caveolar vesicles, I sought to evaluate whether T $\beta$ RIII also increases T $\beta$ RII entrance into the early endosome. It has been previously shown that receptors internalized via clathrin-coated pit mediated endocytosis traffic into early endosomes, where they can interact with Smad transcription factors to propagate TGF $\beta$  signalling (12).

### **Figure 3.7. T $\beta$ RIII decreases T $\beta$ RII localization into caveolin-1 positive vesicles**

Top panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells stably expressing extracellularly HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII were transiently transfected with caveolin-1 GFP. Tagged T $\beta$ RII receptors were incubated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibodies at 4°C. Following incubation with Cy3-labelled secondary antibodies (red), the cells were incubated at 37°C to allow receptor endocytosis. T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with caveolin-1-GFP results in yellow staining (N=3).

Bottom panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells stably expressing extracellularly HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII were transiently transfected with myc-T $\beta$ RIII cDNA and caveolin-1 GFP. Tagged T $\beta$ RII receptors were incubated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibodies as described above. After receptor internalization, T $\beta$ RIII was labelled with Cy5 secondary antibodies (blue) to assess receptor co-localization. T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with caveolin-1 results in yellow staining, T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with T $\beta$ RIII results in magenta staining, and all three co-localizing results in white staining (N=3).

Figure 3.7



Therefore, if T $\beta$ RIII can re-direct the intracellular trafficking of T $\beta$ RII, then it may also have a direct effect on TGF $\beta$  signal transduction. To evaluate the ability of T $\beta$ RIII to affect T $\beta$ RII receptor trafficking I used an immunofluorescence microscopy approach to evaluate the co-localization of the receptors. As before, Mv1Lu HAT cells were transiently transfected with myc-T $\beta$ RIII cDNA. Approximately 36 hrs post-transfection, receptors were labelled at the cell surface by cooling cells to 4°C and incubating with  $\alpha$ -HA pAb. After labelling with  $\alpha$ -rabbit Cy3, receptors were permitted to internalize by warming to 37°C. Cells were also labelled with  $\alpha$ -myc primary antibody, followed by donkey  $\alpha$ -mouse secondary antibody to visualize T $\beta$ RIII. To evaluate early endosomal trafficking of receptors two markers for the early endosome, early endosomal antigen 1 (EEA1-FITC) (Figure 3.8A) and Rab5-GFP a GTPase involved in early endosomal sorting, (Figure 3.8B) were evaluated in terms of co-localization with receptors.

Using immunofluorescence microscopy, I found that in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII, T $\beta$ RII co-localized with EEA1; however, a substantial proportion of receptors did not localize with EEA1 (Figure 3.8A). One possibility is that receptors are internalized by both clathrin and non-clathrin mediated mechanisms. However, upon co-expression with T $\beta$ RIII, more T $\beta$ RII was found co-localized with EEA1, suggesting an increase in clathrin-mediated endocytosis or endosomal retention (Figure 3.8A). Co-localization experiments with Rab5 also showed that in the presence of T $\beta$ RIII, it appears that more T $\beta$ RII are found

### Figure 3.8 T $\beta$ RIII increases early-endosomal trafficking of T $\beta$ RII

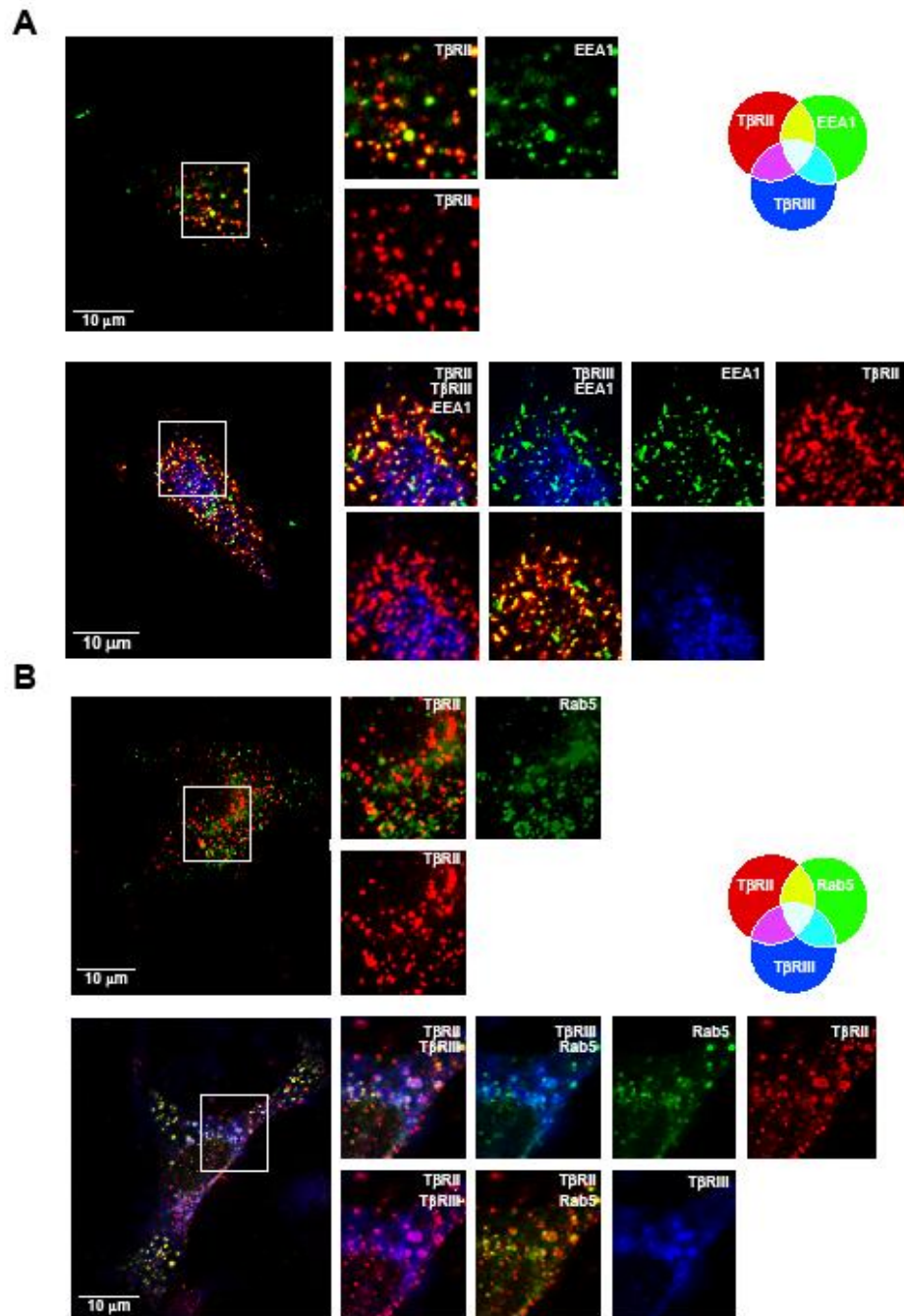
**(A)** Top panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells stably expressing extracellularly HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII were incubated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibodies at 4°C. Following incubation with Cy3-labelled secondary antibodies (red), the cells were incubated at 37°C for 1 hr to allow receptor endocytosis. After receptor internalization, the cells were immunostained with FITC-labelled  $\alpha$ -EEA1 antibodies (green). T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with early endosomes results in yellow staining and non-EEA1 localized T $\beta$ RII is also found in the cytoplasm (red) (N=3).

Bottom panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells stably expressing extracellularly HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII and transiently expressing myc-T $\beta$ RIII were incubated with  $\alpha$ -HA and  $\alpha$ -Myc antibodies at 4°C and processed for immunofluorescence microscopy as described in Figure 3.7 (N=3).

**(B)** Top panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells stably expressing extracellularly HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII were transiently transfected with Rab5-GFP. Following incubation with Cy3-labelled secondary antibodies (red), the cells were incubated at 37°C to allow endocytosis. T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with Rab5-GFP results in yellow staining (N=3).

Bottom panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells expressing HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII and myc-T $\beta$ RIII were also assessed for their co-localization with Rab5-GFP. Cells were processed as before. T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with Rab5-GFP results in yellow staining, T $\beta$ RIII co-localizing with T $\beta$ RII results in magenta staining, and all three co-localizing results in white staining (N=3). Bar= 10 $\mu$ m.

Figure 3.8



in early endosomes (Figure 3.8B). As Rab5 has been shown to cause endosomal enlargement, I also performed co-localization studies with GFP-labelled S34N (dominant-negative) or Q79L (constitutively-active) Rab5 mutants to assess whether the co-localization of the receptors with the Rab5-positive vesicle was simply due to endosomal enlargement (Figure 3.9). My results indicate that while Rab5 Q79L can cause endosomal enlargement, this does not appear to increase the localization of T $\beta$ RII with the early-endosomal compartment (Figure 3.9). Overall, my study strongly suggests that the type III TGF $\beta$  receptor is able to direct the trafficking of T $\beta$ RII.

#### 3.4.7 *T $\beta$ RIII extends the half-life of T $\beta$ RII*

Efficient turnover of TGF $\beta$  receptors is essential for optimal TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, as TGF $\beta$  receptors and ligand are ubiquitously expressed. It has been previously shown that the intracellular compartmentalization of TGF $\beta$  receptors directs receptor degradation and recycling. Receptors in early endosomal compartments are recycled to the cell surface, whereas receptors localized in caveolin-1 positive compartments are targeted for ubiquitination and degradation (12). Therefore, having found that T $\beta$ RIII re-directs trafficking of T $\beta$ RII into early endosomal compartments, I predicted that T $\beta$ RIII expression would also increase the half-life of T $\beta$ RII. To assess this further, I used [<sup>125</sup>I]-labelled TGF $\beta$ 1 ligand to track cell-surface TGF $\beta$  receptor half-life in both the presence and absence of T $\beta$ RIII. Briefly, HEK293T cells were transfected with T $\beta$ RI, T $\beta$ RII, T $\beta$ RIII, Smurf2 and Smad7, as shown in Figure 3.10.

### **Figure 3.9 T $\beta$ RII trafficking in the presence of S34N or Q79L Rab5.**

**(A)** Top panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells stably expressing extracellularly HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII and transiently expressing Rab5 S34N-GFP (Rab5-GDP) were incubated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibodies at 4°C. Following incubation with Cy3-labelled secondary antibodies (red), the cells were incubated at 37°C for 1 hour to allow receptor endocytosis. T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with Rab5-GDP results in yellow staining and non-Rab5-GDP localized T $\beta$ RII is also found in the cytoplasm (red) (N=3).

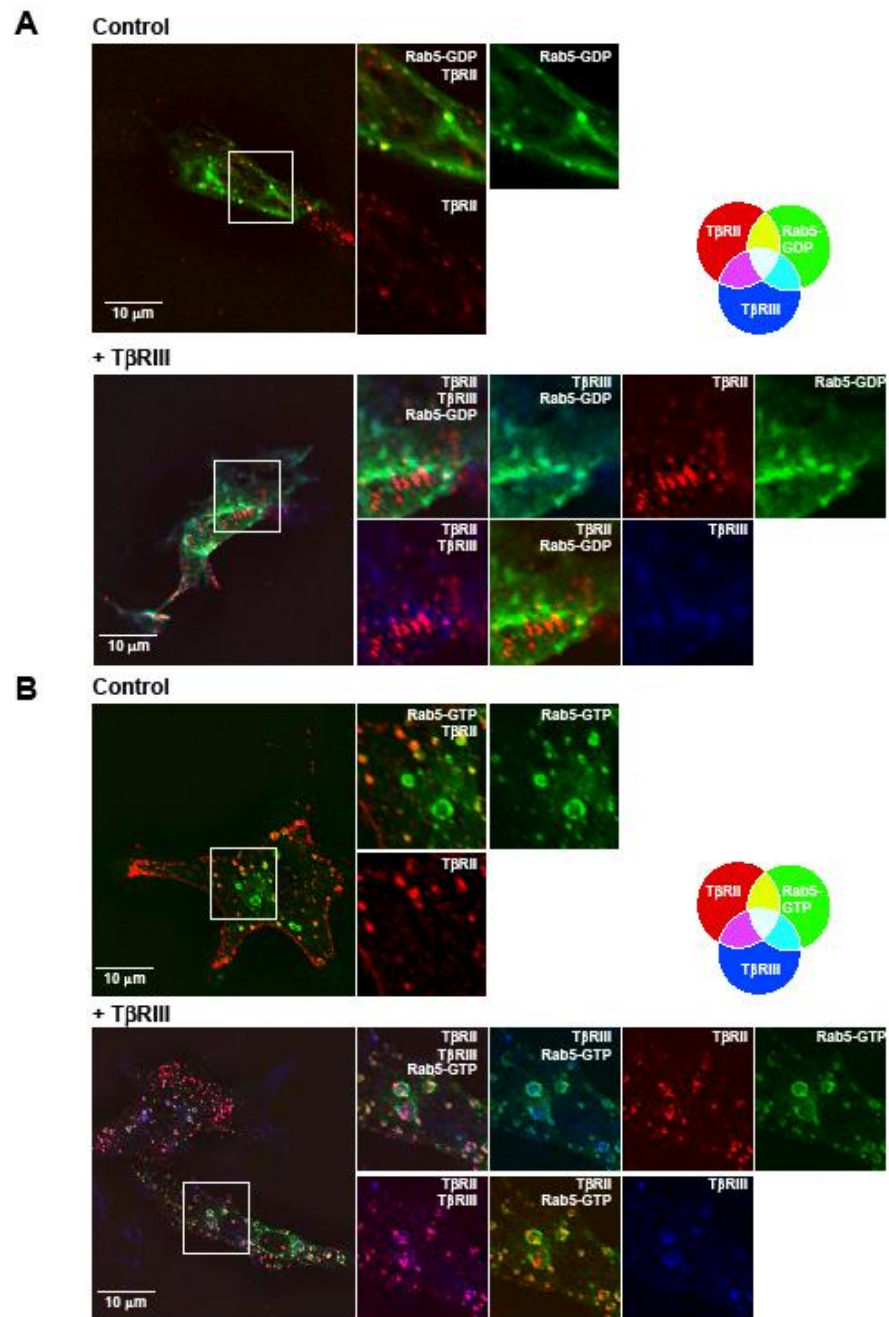
Bottom panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells stably expressing extracellularly HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII and transiently expressing myc-T $\beta$ RIII and Rab5 S34N-GFP (Rab5-GDP) were incubated with  $\alpha$ -HA and  $\alpha$ -myc antibodies at 4°C and processed for immunofluorescence microscopy as described above (N=3).

**(B)** Top panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells expressing HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII were also assessed for their co-localization with transiently expressed Rab5 Q79L-GFP (Rab5-GTP), shown in yellow (N=3).

Bottom panel- Mv1Lu HAT cells expressing HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII and myc-T $\beta$ RIII were also assessed for their co-localization with Rab5 Q79L-GFP (Rab5-GTP). As before, receptors were labelled at the cell surface, internalized, then assessed for their co-localization. T $\beta$ RII co-localizing with Rab5-GTP results in yellow staining, T $\beta$ RIII co-localizing with T $\beta$ RII results in magenta staining, and all three co-localizing results in white staining (N=3). Bar= 10 $\mu$ m.



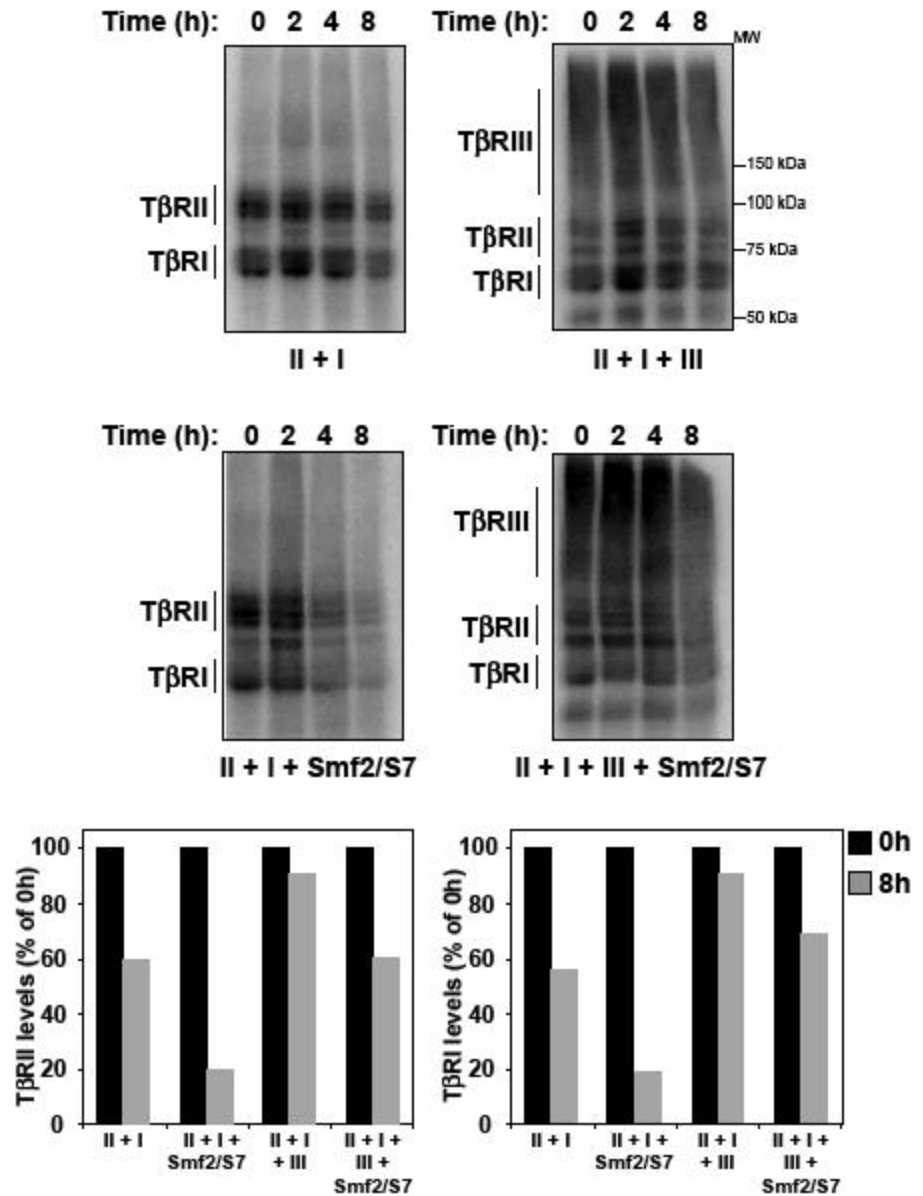
Figure 3.9



**Figure 3.10 T $\beta$ RIII expression reduces T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI complex degradation.**

HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with T $\beta$ RII-HA (II), T $\beta$ RI-flag (I) and myc-T $\beta$ RIII (III) in the presence or absence of Smurf2/Smad7 (Smf2/S7). Cells were then incubated with [<sup>125</sup>I]-TGF $\beta$ , cross-linked and incubated at 37°C for 2, 4 or 8 hrs. Following cell lysis and SDS-PAGE, receptors levels were visualized and quantified by phosphorimaging (Molecular dynamics). Relative receptor levels of T $\beta$ RII (left) and T $\beta$ RI (right) were compared to the amount of receptor measured at time zero and graphed (bottom panel; N=3). Shown is a representative graph of receptor levels.

Figure 3.10



Smurf2 and Smad7 were transiently transfected to promote receptor degradation, as in the absence of Smurf2 and Smad7 TGF $\beta$  receptors over-expressed in HEK293T cells have a prolonged half-life (Figure 3.10, top panel). Post-transfection, cells were labelled with [<sup>125</sup>I] TGF $\beta$ 1 at 37°C. The ligand was then cross-linked to receptors and the cells were warmed to 37°C to promote receptor internalization. Cells were lysed at 0, 2, 4 and 8 hrs of internalization, subjected to SDS-PAGE and visualized using autoradiography.

The top panels of Figure 3.10 illustrate that in the absence of Smurf2 and Smad7, T $\beta$ RII has a prolonged half-life both in the presence and absence of T $\beta$ RIII. However, upon addition of Smurf2 and Smad7, which promote receptor ubiquitination and degradation, T $\beta$ RIII greatly extends the half-life of both T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII. These results confirm my receptor trafficking studies and imply that T $\beta$ RIII can have direct effects on TGF $\beta$  signal transduction by altering the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex half-life.

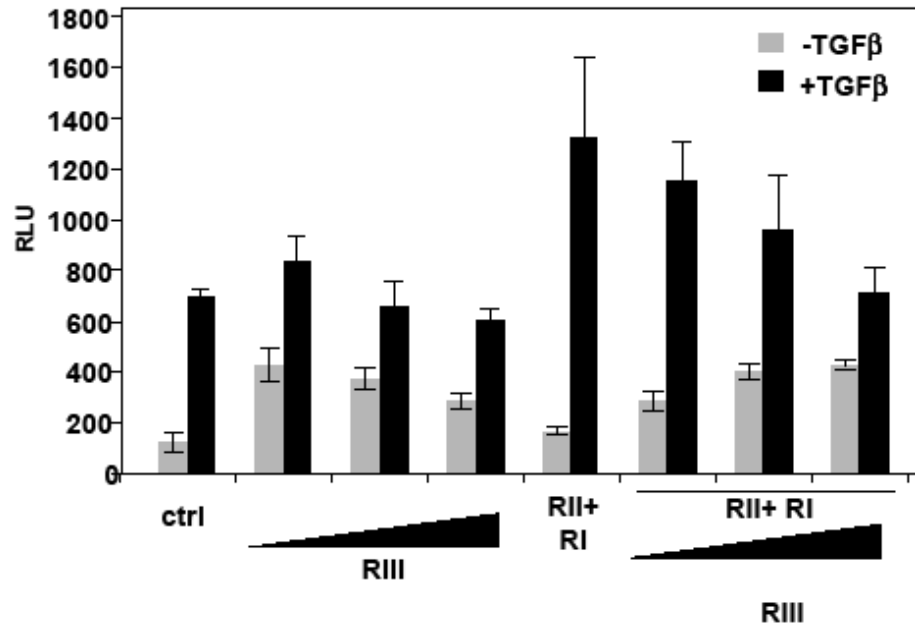
#### 3.4.8 *T $\beta$ RIII enhances basal TGF $\beta$ signalling*

As it has been previously shown that clathrin-mediated endocytosis enhances TGF $\beta$  signal transduction (12), I sought to identify whether T $\beta$ RIII expression could affect TGF $\beta$  signalling (Figure 3.11). To address this question, I used a TGF $\beta$ -responsive promoter upstream of a luciferase construct to quantitatively assess the role of T $\beta$ RIII expression on signalling. HepG2 cells have previously been shown to be TGF $\beta$ -responsive and are amenable to calcium chloride transfection and were therefore used as my model system to

### **Figure 3.11 T $\beta$ RIII expression increases basal TGF $\beta$ signalling**

HepG2 cells were transfected with ARE-lux,  $\beta$ -gal and FoxH1 alone (control) or together with T $\beta$ RII/I (RII+RI) and/or increasing concentrations of T $\beta$ RIII (RIII). Transfected cells were incubated in the absence (gray bars) or presence (black bars) of 100 pM TGF $\beta$ . Luciferase activity was normalized to  $\beta$ -galactosidase activity and is plotted as the mean  $\pm$  SD of triplicates from a representative experiment (N=3).

Figure 3.11



assess TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription (12). HepG2 cells were transiently transfected with ARE-Lux,  $\beta$ -galactosidase, FoxH1 (a transcriptional co-activator) and/or T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI, or increasing concentrations of T $\beta$ RIII (Figure 3.11). Interestingly, it seems that T $\beta$ RIII expression may increase Smad-dependent signalling in the absence of TGF $\beta$  (Figure 3.11). This result was surprising, as T $\beta$ RIII is best known for its role in ligand presentation. I hypothesize that the ability of T $\beta$ RIII to enhance basal TGF $\beta$  signalling is due to its enhanced clathrin-mediated endocytosis of the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex. Indeed, it has been shown that TGF $\beta$  receptors can signal at a basal level in the absence of ligand (27). In contrast to this result, it appears that increasing levels of T $\beta$ RIII cDNA transfection decreases TGF $\beta$  signalling in the presence of ligand (Figure 3.11). I hypothesize that this may be accounted for the ability of over-expressed T $\beta$ RIII to pre-load the early endosomes with receptors. This would result in a loss of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI from the cell surface, and therefore may explain why luciferase activity is decreased in the presence of increasing concentrations of T $\beta$ RIII. Future studies to evaluate the role of T $\beta$ RIII to mediate expression of validated TGF $\beta$ -responsive genes, such as PAI-1 and Smad7 should be performed to confirm these results.

In conclusion, analysis of both membrane fractionation and receptor trafficking illustrate that T $\beta$ RIII promotes clathrin-mediated endocytosis of both T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI and directs T $\beta$ RII into the early endosome. T $\beta$ RIII expression therefore has functional consequences on TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, as it

extends receptor half-life by re-directing the  $T\beta RII/T\beta RI$  complex out of the degradative membrane raft pathway and enhances basal TGF $\beta$  signalling.

### 3.5 Discussion

The mechanism of endocytosis at the cell membrane can have immediate downstream effects in signal transduction. In the canonical TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway, clathrin-mediated endocytosis increases TGF $\beta$  signalling through enabling the association of the receptors with SARA (Smad anchor for receptor activation) in the early endosome. SARA is able to mediate the interaction of the TGF $\beta$  receptors with Smad proteins, which are the downstream effectors of TGF $\beta$  signal transduction (12). Membrane raft/caveolar endocytosis however, decreases TGF $\beta$  signalling through promoting the degradation of the receptors (12). In membrane rafts, Smurf2 (Smad ubiquitination regulatory factor 2) associates with the receptors, promotes the ubiquitination and degradation of the TGF $\beta$  receptors, and prevents the association of Smad proteins (reviewed in (7)).

Therefore, since the endocytic mechanism of TGF $\beta$  receptors can have such profound effects on TGF $\beta$  signalling, and a number of pathologies including metastatic cancers and fibrotic diseases show aberrant TGF $\beta$  signalling, an in-depth study evaluating the mechanism through which TGF $\beta$  receptors are directed to endocytose is warranted.

To address the issue of endocytic partitioning in TGF $\beta$  signalling, I first attempted to evaluate the contribution of TGF $\beta$  receptor subtypes to the raft and



non-raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII. Interestingly, using co-immunoprecipitation studies, I showed that T $\beta$ RIII, the least characterized TGF $\beta$  receptor, is able to associate with both T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI even in the absence of ligand. I confirmed these results with sucrose-density ultracentrifugation, which quantitatively illustrated that the association of T $\beta$ RIII with T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI can greatly shift the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI into non-membrane raft/clathrin fractions. In support of my subcellular fractionation studies, I also show that T $\beta$ RIII directs T $\beta$ RII into the early endosome and out of the degradative pathway using immunofluorescence microscopy. Using [<sup>125</sup>I] labelled TGF $\beta$ 1 to track T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI half-life, I show that T $\beta$ RIII can have a direct effect on the signalling capacity of the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex, as its association can extend the half-life of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI. Finally, I illustrate that T $\beta$ RIII increases basal TGF $\beta$  signalling, but decreases signalling in the presence of ligand.

While my study evaluates the contribution of T $\beta$ RIII to TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking, other studies have also attempted to evaluate factors that affect TGF $\beta$  receptor half-life. Koli and Arteaga illustrated that binding of TGF $\beta$  to T $\beta$ RII can shorten its half-life (28). Interestingly, it has also been recently shown that inhibiting clathrin-mediated endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII extends receptor half-life and promotes TGF $\beta$  signalling (29). In this study, the authors illustrated that inhibitors of clathrin-mediated endocytosis prevent internalization of TGF $\beta$  receptors, but allow the association of SARA and T $\beta$ RI at the cell surface; this then promotes and extends TGF $\beta$  signalling (29).

Another study has attempted to evaluate the contribution of T $\beta$ RIII to T $\beta$ RII membrane partitioning. The authors concluded that T $\beta$ RIII was endocytosed via membrane rafts in Cos7 and HepG2 cell lines (23). Furthermore, they reported that membrane-raft associated T $\beta$ RIII regulates phosphorylation of Smad2 and p38 (23). While I show differing results in this report, in that T $\beta$ RIII is primarily found in non-membrane raft fractions, and is able to differentially partition the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex, this result may be due to the cell types used in both studies. Differences in membrane raft content between HepG2 and HEK 293T cells may account for some of the discrepancies observed. This study nonetheless illustrates that while T $\beta$ RIII endocytosis can affect TGF $\beta$  signalling, there may be other interacting protein partners that influence the effect of T $\beta$ RIII. Indeed, a recent review highlights several RhoGTPases which can have a modulating effect on TGF $\beta$  endocytosis and signal transduction (30).

The importance of the effect of T $\beta$ RIII on TGF $\beta$  signal transduction is only beginning to be explored. This TGF $\beta$  receptor has recently drawn attention due to its aberrant expression in several cancers. Indeed, T $\beta$ RIII overexpression is found in seminomas (31) and knockdown of T $\beta$ RIII decreases invasiveness and motility of breast cancer cells (21). However, it has also been shown that loss of T $\beta$ RIII can promote metastasis and invasiveness in a number of cancers, including non-small cell lung cancer (20), pancreatic cancer (22) and prostate cancer (17,32). Our finding that T $\beta$ RIII promotes basal TGF $\beta$  signalling but

decreases ligand-dependent signalling may help explain some of the duality of its function in cancer. Perhaps the levels of T $\beta$ RIII may play a role- a total loss of T $\beta$ RIII may increase TGF $\beta$  signalling by preventing ligand sequestration from the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex and thus may promote the metastatic effects of TGF $\beta$  signalling. While the opposing effects of T $\beta$ RIII warrant further investigation of this pathway, my studies suggest that T $\beta$ RIII expression may play a critical role in control of TGF $\beta$  signal transduction.

Overall, in this study I have shown that T $\beta$ RIII directs T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI to undergo clathrin-mediated endocytosis. This altered endocytosis directs T $\beta$ RII into early endosomal pathways, extends T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI half-life and enhances basal TGF $\beta$  signalling. As T $\beta$ RIII is aberrantly expressed in a number of pathologies, my study suggests that T $\beta$ RIII may mediate TGF $\beta$  signal transduction by altering TGF $\beta$  receptor endocytosis.

### 3.6 References

1. Siegel, P. M., and Massague, J. (2003) *Nat Rev Cancer* **3**(11), 807-821
2. Blobel, G. C., Schiemann, W. P., and Lodish, H. F. (2000) *N Engl J Med* **342**(18), 1350-1358
3. Shi, Y., and Massague, J. (2003) *Cell* **113**(6), 685-700
4. Kang, Y., Chen, C. R., and Massague, J. (2003) *Mol Cell* **11**(4), 915-926
5. Rappoport, J. Z. (2008) *Biochem J* **412**(3), 415-423
6. Traub, L. M. (2003) *The Journal of cell biology* **163**(2), 203-208
7. Le Roy, C., and Wrana, J. L. (2005) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **6**(2), 112-126
8. Simons, K., and Toomre, D. (2000) *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* **1**(1), 31-39
9. Francesconi, A., Kumari, R., and Zukin, R. S. (2009) *J Neurosci* **29**(11), 3590-3602
10. Salani, B., Briatore, L., Contini, P., Passalacqua, M., Melloni, E., Paggi, A., Cordera, R., and Maggi, D. (2009) *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* **380**(3), 489-492
11. Patra, S. K. (2008) *Biochim Biophys Acta* **1785**(2), 182-206
12. Di Guglielmo, G. M., Le Roy, C., Goodfellow, A. F., and Wrana, J. L. (2003) *Nat Cell Biol* **5**(5), 410-421
13. Luga, V., McLean, S., Le Roy, C., O'Connor-McCourt, M., Wrana, J. L., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. (2009) *Biochem J* **421**(1), 119-131
14. Wang, X. F., Lin, H. Y., Ng-Eaton, E., Downward, J., Lodish, H. F., and Weinberg, R. A. (1991) *Cell* **67**(4), 797-805
15. Lopez-Casillas, F., Cheifetz, S., Doody, J., Andres, J. L., Lane, W. S., and Massague, J. (1991) *Cell* **67**(4), 785-795
16. Derynck, R., and Feng, X. H. (1997) *Biochim Biophys Acta* **1333**(2), F105-150
17. Turley, R. S., Finger, E. C., Hempel, N., How, T., Fields, T. A., and Blobel, G. C. (2007) *Cancer Res* **67**(3), 1090-1098
18. Hempel, N., How, T., Dong, M., Murphy, S. K., Fields, T. A., and Blobel, G. C. (2007) *Cancer Res* **67**(11), 5231-5238

19. Bilandzic, M., Chu, S., Farnworth, P. G., Harrison, C., Nicholls, P., Wang, Y., Escalona, R. M., Fuller, P. J., Findlay, J. K., and Stenvers, K. L. (2009) *Mol Endocrinol* **23**(4), 539-548
20. Finger, E. C., Turley, R. S., Dong, M., How, T., Fields, T. A., and Blobe, G. C. (2008) *Carcinogenesis* **29**(3), 528-535
21. Criswell, T. L., Dumont, N., Barnett, J. V., and Arteaga, C. L. (2008) *Cancer Res* **68**(18), 7304-7312
22. Gordon, K. J., Dong, M., Chislock, E. M., Fields, T. A., and Blobe, G. C. (2008) *Carcinogenesis* **29**(2), 252-262
23. Finger, E. C., Lee, N. Y., You, H. J., and Blobe, G. C. (2008) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **283**(50), 34808-34818
24. Wieser, R., Attisano, L., Wrana, J. L., and Massague, J. (1993) *Mol Cell Biol* **13**(12), 7239-7247
25. Hunyady, L., Baukal, A. J., Gaborik, Z., Olivares-Reyes, J. A., Bor, M., Szaszak, M., Lodge, R., Catt, K. J., and Balla, T. (2002) *The Journal of cell biology* **157**(7), 1211-1222
26. Ehrlich, M., Shmuely, A., and Henis, Y. I. (2001) *J Cell Sci* **114**(Pt 9), 1777-1786
27. Kang, J. S., Liu, C., and Derynck, R. (2009) *Trends in cell biology* **19**(8), 385-394
28. Koli, K. M., and Arteaga, C. L. (1997) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **272**(10), 6423-6427
29. Chen, C. L., Hou, W. H., Liu, I. H., Hsiao, G., Huang, S. S., and Huang, J. S. (2009) *J Cell Sci* **122**(Pt 11), 1863-1871
30. Kardassis, D., Murphy, C., Fotsis, T., Moustakas, A., and Stournaras, C. (2009) *Febs J* **276**(11), 2947-2965
31. Dias, V., Rajpert-De Meyts, E., McLachlan, R., and Loveland, K. (2009) *Reproduction*
32. Sharifi, N., Lechleider, R. J., and Farrar, W. L. (2007) *J Mol Endocrinol* **39**(5), 329-332

## CHAPTER 4

---

### **$\beta$ ARRESTIN2 INTERACTS WITH T $\beta$ RII TO REGULATE SMAD-DEPENDENT AND SMAD-INDEPENDENT SIGNAL TRANSDUCTION**

A version of this chapter has been submitted to Cellular Signalling, manuscript #  
CLS-D-12-00204.

## 4 Chapter 4

### 4.1 Chapter Summary

In chapter 3 I assessed the ability of T $\beta$ RIII, a heavily-glycosylated cell-surface protein, to mediate receptor partitioning of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes. Reports have shown that T $\beta$ RIII interacts with  $\beta$ arrestin2 to mediate its internalization with T $\beta$ RII. Therefore, in this chapter I assessed the ability of  $\beta$ arrestin2 to influence TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking and signal transduction. Interestingly, I found that  $\beta$ arrestin2 can interact with T $\beta$ RII in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII. Furthermore,  $\beta$ arrestin2 traffics to the early endosome with T $\beta$ RII where it increases the association of T $\beta$ RII with SARA. Depletion of endogenous  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased levels of T $\beta$ RII at the cell-surface and also induced hyperphosphorylation of p38. Increased phosphorylation of p38 correlated with an increased sensitivity of cells to cell death both in the presence and absence of TGF $\beta$ .

## 4.2 Introduction

The Transforming Growth Factor Beta (TGF $\beta$ ) signalling pathway is a cell and context-dependent pathway that is under intense study due to its complex roles in cancer and fibrotic diseases. In the classical TGF $\beta$  pathway, TGF $\beta$  ligands stimulate the formation of a heteromeric serine/threonine kinase complex of TGF $\beta$  receptor I (T $\beta$ RI) and TGF $\beta$  receptor II (T $\beta$ RII). Ligand-binding to T $\beta$ RII activates its kinase domain, promoting phosphorylation of T $\beta$ RI on its GS domain (reviewed in (1)). Activated T $\beta$ RI then induces a Smad signalling cascade by phosphorylating Smad2/3, which allow them to interact with the Co-Smad, Smad4, and translocate to the nucleus to activate cell-type specific transcriptional programmes (1).

While endocytosis of plasma membrane receptors is classically thought to function to downregulate signalling, it has been shown in the TGF $\beta$  pathway that the endocytic route of the receptors can play a direct role in signalling outcome. T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes internalized via clathrin-coated pits enter the early endosome, where SARA (Smad Anchor for Receptor Activation) enhances Smad-dependent signal transduction by recruiting Smad 2/3 and facilitating their phosphorylation by T $\beta$ RI (2,3). Receptor complexes internalized by clathrin-independent, caveolin-positive vesicles however, are sterically prevented from signalling by the inhibitory Smad7 and targeted for degradation by Smurf2, an E3 ubiquitin ligase (2). Indeed, several studies have shown that trafficking of the TGF $\beta$  receptors inside the cell has important signalling consequences. For



example, it has been shown that Dab2 is necessary for sorting of TBRII from the early endosome into the late endosome (5). Furthermore, the regulation of trafficking to late endosomes plays a role in Smad signal transduction, as a dominant-negative Rab5 causes constitutive, ligand-independent Smad signalling and nuclear translocation (5).

While the importance of trafficking in regards to signal transduction is well-appreciated in the TGF $\beta$  pathway, the specific signal(s) directing receptors to be internalized and trafficked via either pathway is not well-understood. Previously I have shown that the type III TGF $\beta$  receptor (T $\beta$ RIII, or betaglycan) which was thought to simply present ligand to T $\beta$ RII, can direct T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes into the early endosome (3). As others have shown that T $\beta$ RIII can interact with  $\beta$ arrestin2 (7), and  $\beta$ arrestin2 is known to have an important role in GPCR internalization (4), I sought to evaluate the contribution of  $\beta$ arrestin2 to T $\beta$ RII internalization, trafficking and signal transduction.

The relatively simplified view of  $\beta$ arrestin2 solely acting to internalize GPCRs has been challenged by a myriad of experiments that implicate it as a pleiotropic scaffolding protein. While it is true that  $\beta$ arrestin2 can interact with components of the endocytic machinery, including clathrin (5) and AP-2 (6), it can also act as a scaffolding protein and binds to a variety of proteins in the cytoplasm including Src, cofilin, Akt and MAP kinases (reviewed in (7)). Indeed,  $\beta$ arrestin2 has been implicated in diverse processes such as Ras-independent cytoskeletal re-arrangement (12), ERK signal transduction (8), activation of beta-

catenin via endothelin receptors (14) and activation of epidermal growth factor receptors (9). Based on this plurality of  $\beta$ arrestin2 function, and the fact that  $T\beta$ RIII can bind to  $\beta$ arrestin2 (7), I sought to further evaluate the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in  $TGF\beta$  signal transduction. In this chapter I show that  $\beta$ arrestin2 interacts with  $T\beta$ RII and that decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels cause an increase in  $T\beta$ RII cell-surface levels, and the phosphorylation of Smad2. Interestingly, decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels do not increase Smad-dependent transcription, as decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 decreases the production of luciferase under the control of a Smad-responsive promoter. I also assessed a Smad-independent pathway, the p38 pathway, and found that the increased phosphorylation of p38 through decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels functionally results in an increase in  $TGF\beta$ -dependent and -independent apoptosis.

## 4.3 Materials and Methods

### 4.3.1 *Antibodies and reagents*

Commercially available antibodies were used as per manufacturers' instructions from the following sources:  $\alpha$ -HA (Santa Cruz-Y11-SC-805),  $\alpha$ -myc (Santa Cruz sc-40),  $\alpha$ -flag (Sigma F3165),  $\alpha$ -EEA1 (BD Trans Labs-610457),  $\alpha$ -GFP (Clontech- 632381),  $\alpha$ -PSmad2 (Millipore- AB3849),  $\alpha$ - $\beta$ arrestin2 (Abcam- AB54790),  $\alpha$ -actin (Sigma-A2668),  $\alpha$ -Smad2/3 (BD- 610843),  $\alpha$ -PSmad3 (Cell Signaling- 3101),  $\alpha$ -pp38 (Cell Signaling-92115),  $\alpha$ -p38 (Cell Signaling-92125),  $\alpha$ -PARPc (Cell Signaling- 9541). HRP-conjugated goat  $\alpha$ -mouse (Thermo Scientific- 31430), and goat  $\alpha$ -rabbit (Thermo Scientific-31460) were used for

western blotting. Fluorescently labelled donkey  $\alpha$ -rabbit Cy3 (Jackson- 711-165-152) and donkey  $\alpha$ -mouse AlexaFluor 647 (Invitrogen- A21236) were used for visualization of immunofluorescence experiments. The constructs encoding T $\beta$ RII-HA, myc-T $\beta$ RIII,  $\beta$ arr2-flag,  $\beta$ arr2-GFP and SARA-flag were used as previously described (3,10,11). Stealth siRNA (negative control, 634978;  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA1, ARRB2VHS40600; or  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA2, ARRB2VHS40604) and Lipofectamine RNAiMax were purchased from Invitrogen. TGF $\beta$ 1 was purchased from Peprotech. Hoechst 33342 was a generous gift from Dr. S. Cregan (Robarts Research Institute, Western University).

#### 4.3.2 *Cell Culture*

HEK 293T human embryonic kidney cells (American Type Culture Collection) were maintained in Dulbecco's modified Eagle's medium (DMEM) supplemented with 10% fetal bovine serum (FBS). Mink lung cells stably expressing a carboxy terminus HA tagged T $\beta$ RII construct (HAT Mv1Lu) were maintained in Modified Eagle's medium (MEM) supplemented with 10% FBS, non-essential amino acids and 0.3% hygromycin. A549 non-small cell lung adenocarcinoma cells (American Type Culture Collection) were maintained in F12K media supplemented with 10% FBS. H1299 non-small cell lung adenocarcinoma cells (ATCC) were maintained in RPMI media supplemented with 10% FBS. HepG2 hepatocellular carcinoma cells were maintained in Modified Eagle's medium (MEM) supplemented with 10% FBS and non-essential amino acids. All cells were kept in a humidified atmosphere at 37°C and 5% CO<sub>2</sub>.

#### 4.3.3 *Transfection*

HEK 293T and HepG2 cells were transiently transfected using the calcium phosphate method. HAT Mv1Lu cells were transfected using polyethylenimine.

#### 4.3.4 *Immunoprecipitation*

Transfected HEK 293T cells were lysed (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4, 150 mM NaCl, 1 mM EDTA, 0.5% Triton X-100, 1 mM PMSF, and cocktail protease inhibitors) and centrifuged at  $14,000 \times g_{av}$  at 4°C for 10 min. Aliquots of supernatants were collected for analysis of total protein concentration. The remaining cell lysates were incubated with antibody followed with protein G sepharose incubation. The precipitates were washed 3 times, eluted with Laemmli sample buffer and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblot analysis.

#### 4.3.5 *Immunoblotting*

Proteins were separated by SDS-PAGE and transferred to nitrocellulose membranes by electrophoretic transfer. Following blotting with primary and secondary antibodies, bound antibodies were detected using SuperSignal chemiluminescence reagent (Pierce).

#### 4.3.6 *Isolation of Caveolae/membrane-raft enriched membrane fractions*

The caveolin/raft-rich membrane fractions were isolated as previously described (12). Briefly, transfected HEK 293T cells grown to confluence in 100-mm dishes were used to prepare the membrane fractions. All steps were carried out on ice. After two washes with cold phosphate-buffer saline (PBS), cells were lysed with 0.5 M  $\text{Na}_2\text{CO}_3$ , pH 11.0, containing protease inhibitors. After scraping,

the cell lysate was collected and homogenized three times for 10 s by using a Polytron tissue grinder (Brinkmann Instruments). Homogenates were then sonicated three times for 20 s with a Vibra Cell sonicator (Sonics Materials Inc.). The homogenates were adjusted to 40% sucrose and overlaid with 30% sucrose and 5% sucrose solutions. The samples were centrifuged at  $200,000 \times g_{av}$  for 16 h at 4°C, using a Beckman SW41 rotor. Twelve 1-mL fractions were collected, and an aliquot of each fraction was eluted with Laemmli sample buffer, boiled, and subjected to SDS-PAGE followed by Western blot analysis.

#### 4.3.7 *Immunofluorescence/Receptor Internalization*

HAT Mv1Lu cells were plated on coverslips in 12 well dishes. Twenty-four hours post-transfection of  $\beta$ arrestin2-GFP cDNA with polyethylenimine, cells were serum-starved and treated with 50  $\mu$ M  $ZnCl_2$  to induce HA-T $\beta$ RII expression as previously described (3,10). The following day, cells were cooled to 4°C, and treated with  $\alpha$ -HA antibody for 2 hours at 4°C to label receptors at the cell surface. Coverslips were then incubated with donkey anti-rabbit Cy3 antibodies. After labelling, cells were either permitted to internalize, by incubating at 37°C for 30 minutes or 1 hour, or were immediately fixed and permeabilized. Cells were incubated with  $\alpha$ -EEA1 antibody, followed with donkey  $\alpha$ -mouse Cy5. All coverslips were then immunomounted and visualized using an IX81 inverted immunofluorescence microscope (Olympus, Canada).

#### 4.3.8 *siRNA-mediated Knockdown of $\beta$ arrestin2 in A549 and H1299 cells*

Endogenous levels of  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein were decreased by Stealth siRNA (Invitrogen). At approximately 50% confluency, cells were transfected with siRNA (negative control,  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA1, or  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA2) using Lipofectamine siRNA Max as per manufacturers' instructions. Forty-eight hours following transfection, cells were assayed for silencing by SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting with  $\alpha$ - $\beta$ arrestin2 antibodies and  $\alpha$ -actin antibodies.

#### 4.3.9 *TGF $\beta$ Receptor Binding Assay*

A549 cells were transiently transfected with  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA as previously described. Approximately 48 hours following transfection, cells were placed on ice and then labelled with 250 pM [ $^{125}$ I] labelled TGF $\beta$  ligand. Cells were incubated with ligand for 2 hours at 4°C and then receptors were cross-linked using 10 mg/mL DSS in DMSO for 15 minutes. Cells were then either lysed in 1X TNTE (time 0) or were placed in 10% FBS in DMEM and incubated at 37°C for 2, 4, or 8 hours prior to lysis. Lysates were then subjected to SDS-PAGE and visualized using phosphorimaging.

#### 4.3.10 *Phospho-Smad and phospho-p38 Time Course*

A549 and H1299 cells were transiently transfected with control or  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA as described above. Prior to TGF $\beta$  treatment, cells were serum-starved overnight in 0.2% FBS in F12K or 0.2% FBS in RPMI media. The following day cells were treated with 250 pM TGF $\beta$  ligand for 30 minutes. Cells were then washed with PBS, and were either lysed or incubated at 37°C for an

additional 1 or 4 hours. Lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and were immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -phospho-Smad2,  $\alpha$ -phospho-Smad3,  $\alpha$ -phospho-p38,  $\alpha$ -p38 or  $\alpha$ -Smad2/3 antibodies.

#### 4.3.11 *siRNA-mediated Knockdown of $\beta$ arrestin2 in HepG2 cells*

Endogenous levels of  $\beta$ arrestin2 were decreased by Stealth siRNA (Invitrogen) using a reverse-transfection method as per manufacturers' instructions. Approximately 72 hours following transfection, cells were assayed for knockdown by SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting.

#### 4.3.12 *Luciferase reporter assay*

HepG2 cells were transiently transfected using the calcium phosphate precipitation method with ARE (activin-response element)-Lux (luciferase),  $\beta$ -galactosidase,  $\beta$ arrestin2 cDNA and FoxH1 reporter plasmids. Cells were serum-starved in 0.2% FBS/MEM/NEAA for 4 hours prior to treatment. Cells were then incubated in the presence or absence of 250 pM of TGF $\beta$  for 16 hours. Luciferase activity was normalized to  $\beta$ -galactosidase activity.

#### 4.3.13 *cleaved-PARP assay*

A549 cells were transiently transfected with control or  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA as previously described. Sixteen hours following transfection, cells were serum-starved in 0.2% FBS/F12K media for 4 hours. Cells were then incubated in the presence or absence of 250 pM TGF $\beta$  for 48 hours. Cells were then lysed, and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -cleaved-PARP antibodies.

#### 4.3.14 *Hoechst Cell Death assay*

A549 cells were transiently transfected with control or  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA as previously described. Sixteen hours following transfection, cells were serum-starved in 0.2% FBS/F12K media for 4 hours. Cells were then incubated in the presence or absence of 250 pM TGF $\beta$  for 48 hours. Following the 48 hour incubation, cells were treated with cell-permeant Hoechst (Hoechst 33342) for 30 minutes at 37°C. Apoptotic and non-apoptotic cells were then visualized using an IX71 inverted immunofluorescence microscope (Olympus, Canada). The number of apoptotic vs. non-apoptotic cells were then counted and plotted as percentage of apoptotic cells per condition. Statistical analysis was performed using GraphPad Prism® 5.0 software.

#### 4.3.15 *Statistical analysis*

One-way ANOVA analyses followed by post-hoc Bonferroni test were used to evaluate the significance of the results. Statistical analyses were performed using GraphPad Prism ® 5.0 software and p values of <0.05 were considered statistically significant.

## 4.4 **Results**

### 4.4.1 *T $\beta$ RII binds $\beta$ arrestin2 in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII*

T $\beta$ RII functions primarily as a serine/threonine kinase capable of both autophosphorylation and TGF $\beta$  signal propagation through the trans-phosphorylation of T $\beta$ RI (reviewed in (13)). As  $\beta$ arrestin2 has been shown to bind



T $\beta$ RIII following its phosphorylation by T $\beta$ RII (14), I sought to assess whether T $\beta$ RII may also be able to bind  $\beta$ arrestin2.

To address this question I used an immunoprecipitation approach using HEK293T cells, as they express very few endogenous TGF $\beta$  receptors (10). HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with combinations of  $\beta$ arr2-Flag, T $\beta$ RII-HA, and myc-T $\beta$ RIII cDNA. Cells were then lysed and immunoprecipitated with  $\alpha$ -Flag antibodies and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting (Figure 4.1). I observed that T $\beta$ RII interacts with  $\beta$ arrestin2 both in the presence and absence of T $\beta$ RIII (Figure 4.1, lanes 4 and 8). As a positive control, I evaluated the ability of  $\beta$ arrestin2 to interact with T $\beta$ RIII. Indeed, I was able to immunoprecipitate T $\beta$ RIII with  $\beta$ arrestin2 (Figure 4.1, lane 6). Since T $\beta$ RII is essential for TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, my finding that T $\beta$ RII can interact with  $\beta$ arrestin2 when they are over-expressed in HEK 293T cells suggests that  $\beta$ arrestin2 may have an important role in T $\beta$ RII signal transduction and receptor internalization.

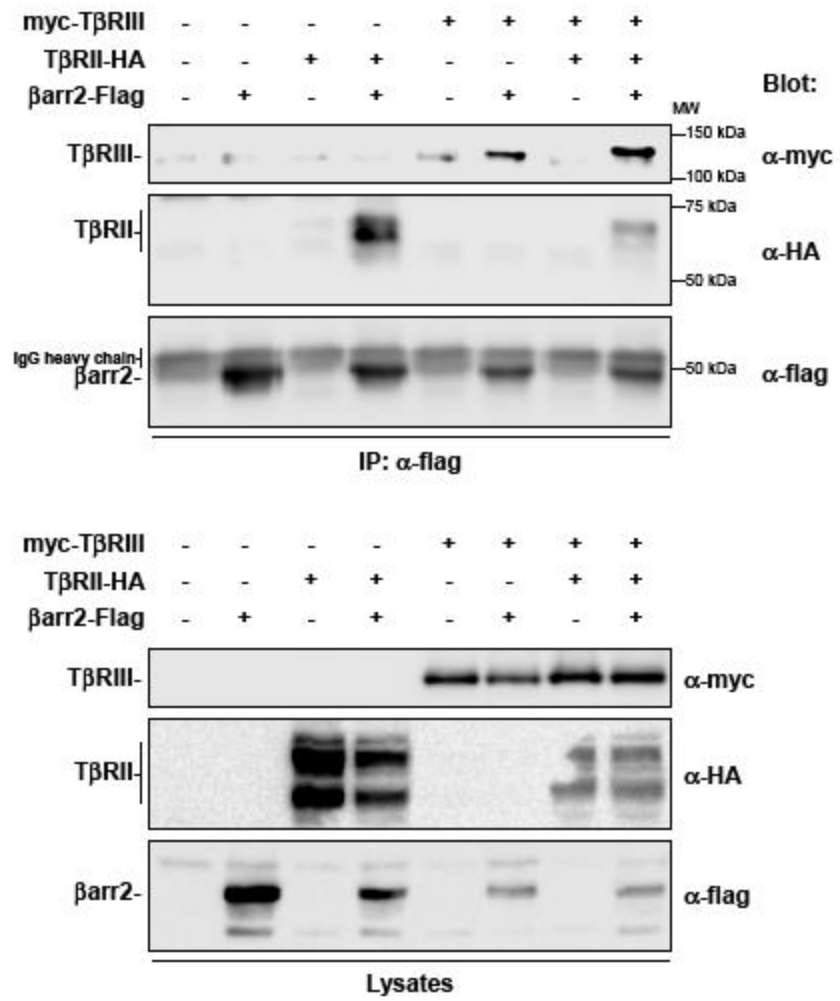
#### 4.4.2 *$\beta$ arrestin2 localizes to early endosomal compartments with T $\beta$ RII*

The intracellular trafficking of the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex can have significant implications in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, as TGF $\beta$  receptors that traffic to the early endosome have enhanced TGF $\beta$  signalling capacity (2). Having shown that  $\beta$ arrestin2 can interact with T $\beta$ RII, I next assessed the intracellular

#### **Figure 4.1 T $\beta$ RII interacts with $\beta$ arrestin2 in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII**

HEK 293T cells were transiently transfected using the calcium phosphate precipitation method to express Flag-tagged  $\beta$ arrestin2, HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII and/or myc-tagged T $\beta$ RIII, as indicated. Cells were lysed, immunoprecipitated with 1  $\mu$ g  $\alpha$ -Flag antibodies and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting as indicated. Fifty  $\mu$ g of lysates was used to assess total expression. The top panel shows immunoprecipitated proteins, while the bottom panel illustrates total protein expression in cell lysates. (N=3).

Figure 4.1



trafficking of T $\beta$ RII/ $\beta$ arrestin2 complexes. In order to address this question, I used a receptor-chase approach. Briefly, Mv1Lu cells stably expressing T $\beta$ RII were cooled to 4°C to halt receptor internalization, and receptors were labelled at the cell surface. Cells were then warmed to 37°C to permit receptor internalization for 30 minutes or 1 hour, and then the cells were fixed, permeabilized, and processed for immunofluorescence microscopy. Early endosomal compartments were visualized by using antibody against early endosomal autoantigen 1 (EEA1). As I have previously shown, at time 0 all T $\beta$ RII is found at the cell surface and does not co-localize with EEA1 (3) (Figure 4.2, top panel). Following 30 minutes of internalization, T $\beta$ RII began to cluster and partially co-localize with EEA1, and it appears that further co-localization with EEA1 occurring at 60 minutes (Figure 4.2, middle panel). Interestingly, it appears that  $\beta$ arrestin2 co-localizes with T $\beta$ RII at the early endosome at 30 minutes (Figure 4.2, middle panel). Strikingly, following 60 minutes of internalization, T $\beta$ RII was observed to co-localize with EEA1 and  $\beta$ arrestin2 in large vesicles (Figure 4.2, bottom panel).

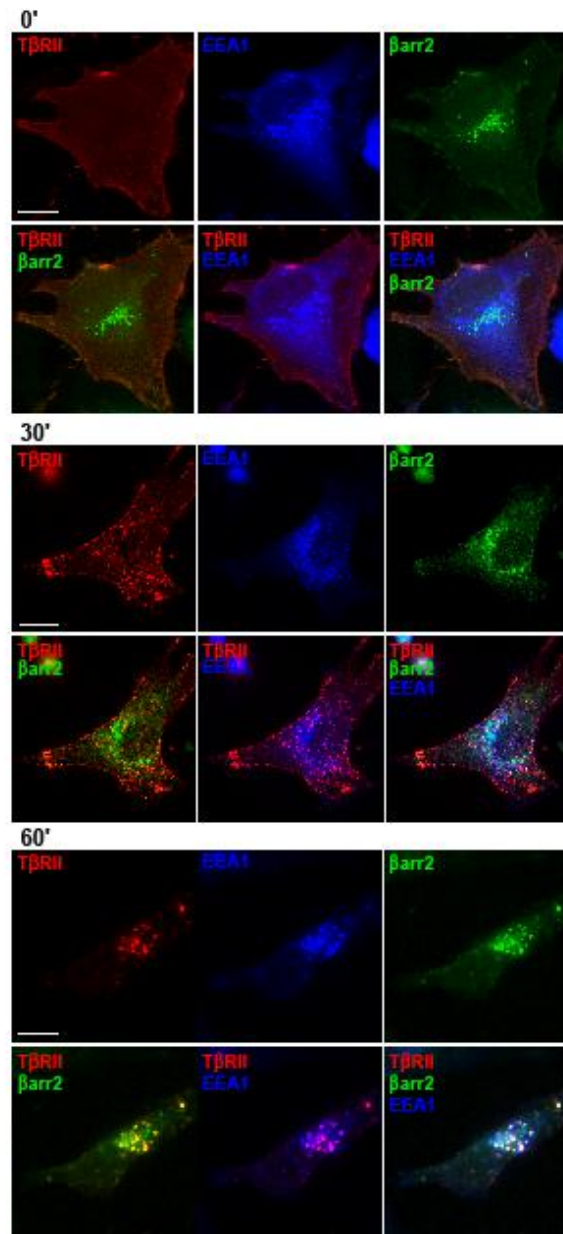
#### 4.4.3 *$\beta$ arrestin2 does not alter the membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII*

The intracellular trafficking of TGF $\beta$  receptors is dependent upon their internalization route; TGF $\beta$  receptors gain access to the early endosome following clathrin-mediated internalization. Having found that T $\beta$ RII can directly interact with  $\beta$ arrestin2, and since  $\beta$ arrestin2 has been shown to directly interact

#### **Figure 4.2. $\beta$ arrestin2 localizes to the early endosome with T $\beta$ RII**

Mv1Lu cells stably transfected with HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII were transiently transfected with  $\beta$ arr2-GFP cDNA. To assess receptor internalization and trafficking, cells were incubated at 4°C to prevent receptor internalization, and cell-surface receptors were labeled with  $\alpha$ -HA antibody. Following incubation with fluorescently labeled secondary antibodies, cells were either immediately fixed and permeabilized (time 0, top panel), or were warmed to 37°C and permitted to internalize for 30 minutes (middle panel) or 60 minutes (bottom panel). Cells were incubated with  $\alpha$ -EEA1 antibodies followed by Cy5 secondary antibody to visualize early endosomes (N=5). To analyze receptor co-localization, 5-10 cells per condition per experiment were evaluated. Shown are representative cells from each condition. Bar= 10  $\mu$ m

Figure 4.2



with components of the clathrin-coated pit machinery (6,15) I sought to establish whether  $\beta$ arrestin2 could enhance clathrin-mediated internalization of T $\beta$ RII. To evaluate this question, I performed sucrose-density ultracentrifugation of HEK 293T cells as previously described (3,12). I found T $\beta$ RII to be primarily in membrane raft fractions, T $\beta$ RIII in both membrane raft and non-raft fractions, and  $\beta$ arrestin2 solely enriched in non-membrane raft fractions (Figure 4.3). The co-expression of  $\beta$ arrestin2 with T $\beta$ RII did not shift its partitioning into non-membrane raft fractions (Figure 4.3). Since I have previously shown that T $\beta$ RIII is able to increase clathrin-mediated endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII (3), I next sought to establish whether the interaction of T $\beta$ RIII and  $\beta$ arrestin2 with T $\beta$ RII could further drive its non-membrane raft partitioning. Co-expression of T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RIII shifts the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII into non-membrane raft fractions, as I have previously shown (3). However, the addition of  $\beta$ arrestin2 did not further increase the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII into non-membrane raft fractions (Figure 4.3).

#### 4.4.4 *Loss of $\beta$ arrestin2 increases steady-state levels of cell-surface T $\beta$ RII*

The path of T $\beta$ RII trafficking directly influences T $\beta$ RII recycling and/or turnover. Receptors trafficked to the early endosome promote signal propagation; while receptors trafficked to the caveolin-1 positive vesicles are targeted for degradation. As I have shown that  $\beta$ arrestin2 traffics to the early endosome with

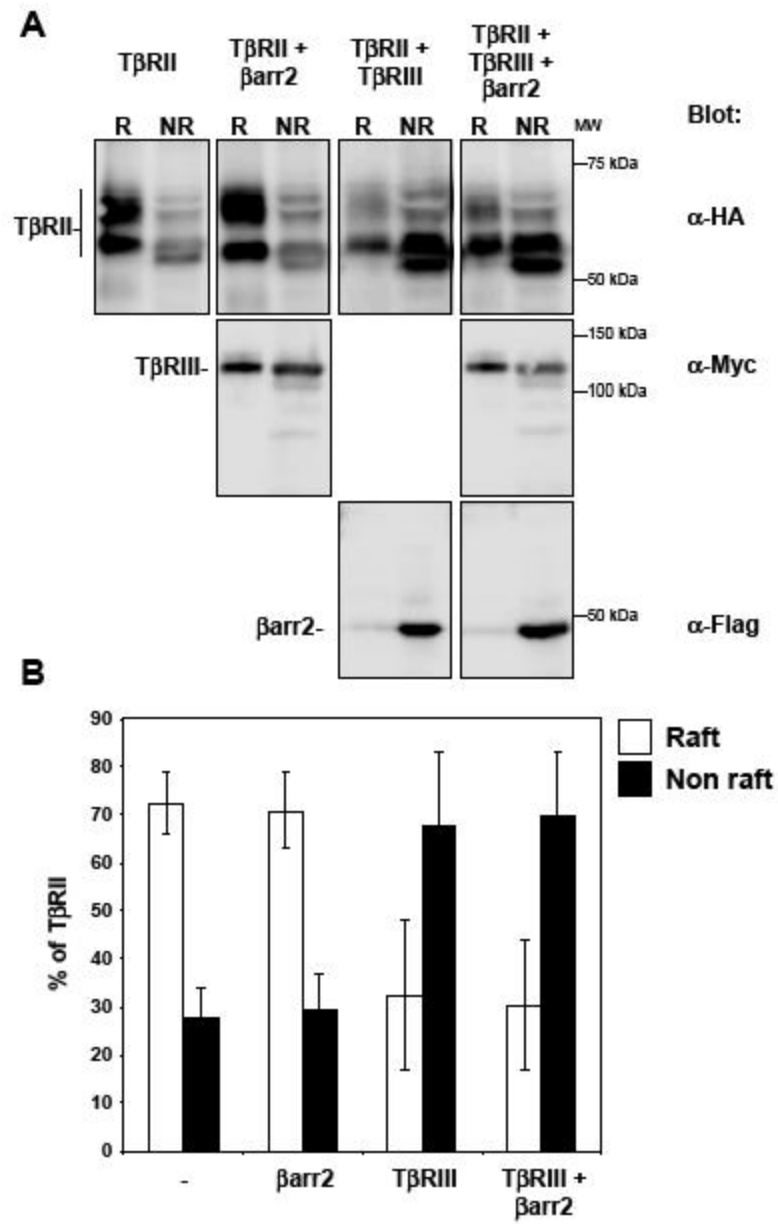
**Figure 4.3.  $\beta$ arrestin2 does not alter the membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII**

**(A)** Lipid raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII upon co-expression with T $\beta$ RIII,  $\beta$ arrestin2 both individually and together. HEK 293T cells transiently expressing the indicated constructs were subjected to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation as described in methods. Samples were then pooled into raft (R) and non-raft (NR) fractions and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting with the antibodies indicated. (N=3)

**(B)** Using Quantity One software, partitioning of T $\beta$ RII into either raft or non-raft fractions was measured and calculated as a % of total T $\beta$ RII levels for all conditions. The graph shown is the mean  $\pm$  SD. (N=3)



Figure 4.3



T $\beta$ RII, I wanted to assess the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in a second way, and evaluate its role in the internalization of cell-surface TGF $\beta$  receptor complexes. To assess the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in internalization, I again used siRNA to decrease  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein levels.

Following siRNA transfection, cells were treated at 4°C with 250 pM [<sup>125</sup>I]-TGF $\beta$ ] to label cell-surface receptors. Following cross-linking, cells were either immediately lysed, or warmed to 37°C and incubated for 2, 4, or 8 hours. Lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and then developed by phosphorimaging. I observed that decreasing  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels had little effect on TGF $\beta$  receptor half-life (Figure 4.4A). Surprisingly, decreasing protein levels of  $\beta$ arrestin2 induced increased T $\beta$ RII cell-surface levels at time zero, which were sustained at 2 hours. To quantify my results, phosphorimaging analysis was performed. Figure 4B illustrates T $\beta$ RII levels as a percentage of T $\beta$ RII levels in the negative control condition at time 0. Quantification revealed that the levels of T $\beta$ RII were approximately 1.5 fold higher at time 0 in the  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA conditions compared to the siRNA control (Figure 4.4A and 4.4B).

#### 4.4.5 *Effects of $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA on Smad2 phosphorylation levels*

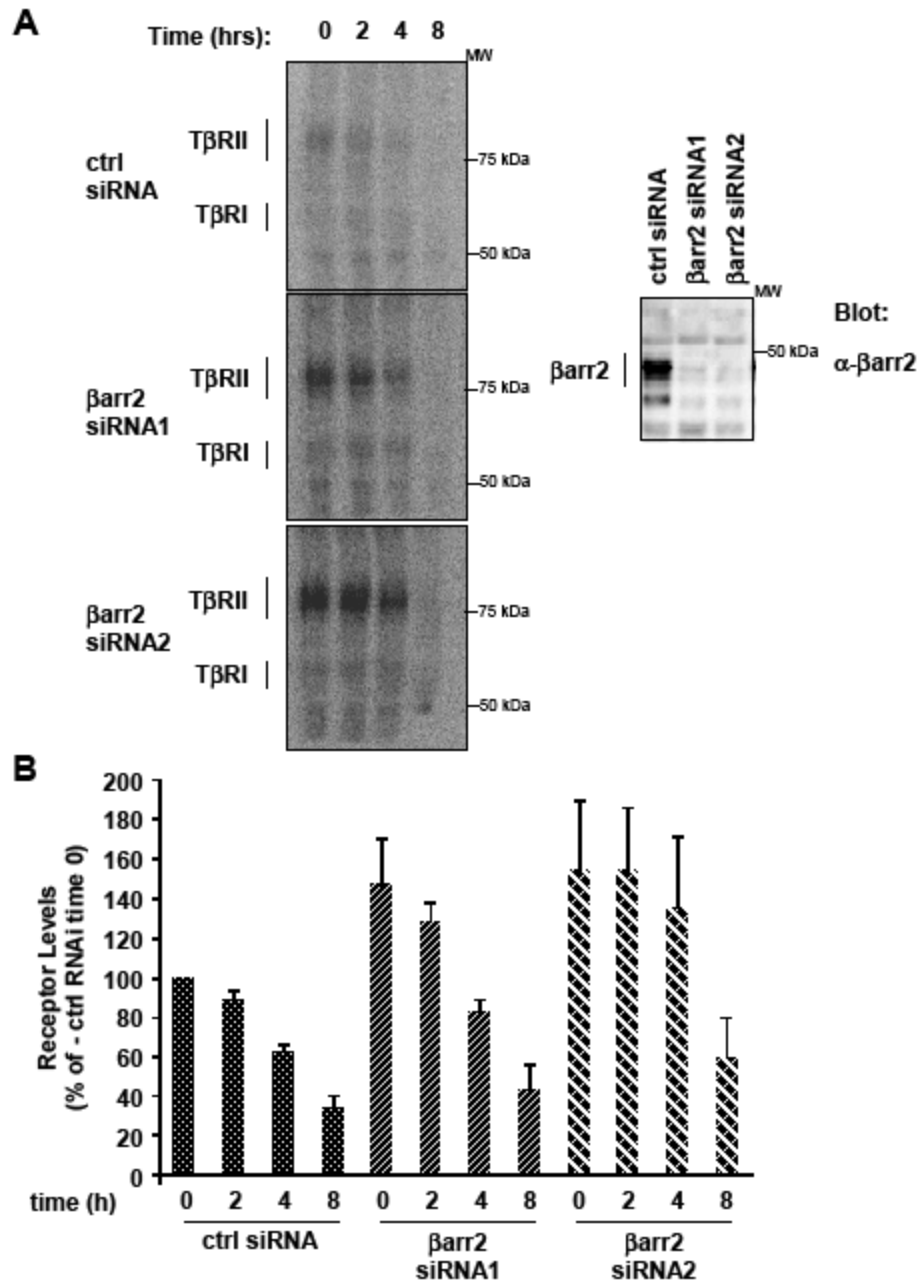
Having discovered that decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 expression increased T $\beta$ RII cell-surface levels, I was interested to assess the effect of decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels on Smad signal transduction. T $\beta$ RII initially propagates the Smad signalling cascade by phosphorylating T $\beta$ RI, which can then propagate signal

**Figure 4.4. Decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression increases T $\beta$ RII levels at the cell surface.**

**(A)** A549 cells transiently transfected with control siRNA (Ctrl siRNA) or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 ( $\beta$ arr2 siRNA1 or  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2) were assessed for T $\beta$ RII half-life. Following labelling with  $^{125}\text{I}$ -TGF $\beta$ 1 at 4°C for 2 hours, cells were cross-linked and immediately lysed, or were warmed to 37°C and were permitted to internalize for 2, 4 or 8 hours. Lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and visualized using phosphorimaging (left panel) (N=4). Total lysates not labelled with  $^{125}\text{I}$ -TGF $\beta$ 1 were also subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted to ensure efficient  $\beta$ arrestin2 silencing (right panel).

**(B)** Receptor levels were quantitated from experiments carried out as described in Panel A and graphed as receptor levels (% of control siRNA at time zero) vs. time for each condition (mean  $\pm$  SD, N=4)

Figure 4.4



transduction by phosphorylating Smad2 (reviewed in (1)). As it is necessary for T $\beta$ RII to bind TGF $\beta$  ligand in order to activate T $\beta$ RI, I predicted that increased cell-surface levels of T $\beta$ RII should increase Smad 2 phosphorylation, as a greater number of receptors would be exposed to ligand.

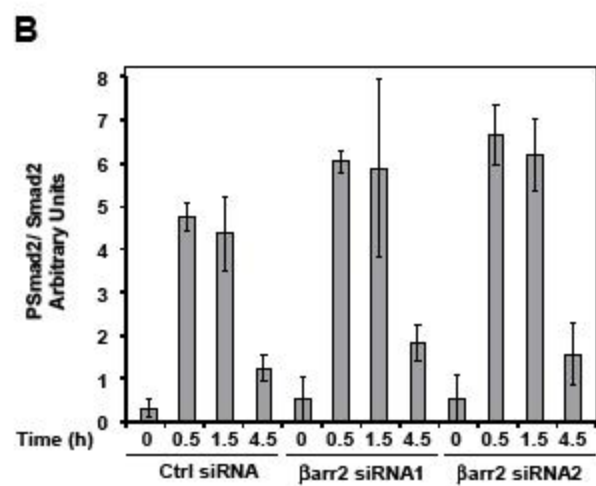
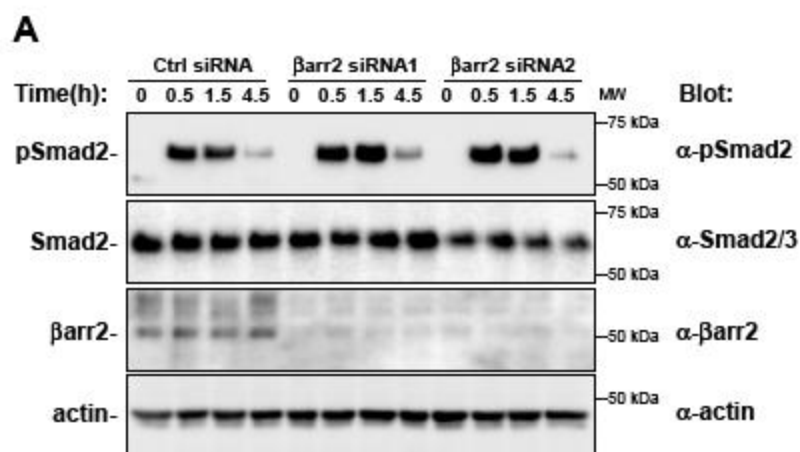
To assess the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in Smad signalling, I performed a phospho-Smad signalling assay. Non-small cell lung adenocarcinoma A549 cells were chosen for the signal transduction studies, as these cells have negligible T $\beta$ RIII levels (16), and any results I observed would therefore be T $\beta$ RIII-independent. In A549 cells transfected with control siRNA I observed that 250 pM TGF $\beta$  induced robust Smad2 phosphorylation within 30 min of ligand treatment which then gradually decreased after 1.5 hours and 4.5 hours. In cells transfected with siRNA constructs towards  $\beta$ arrestin2, the phospho-Smad2 levels appeared similar to those transfected with negative siRNA control (Figure 4.5A). I confirmed these results in another non-small cell lung cancer cell line, H1299 cells, which also showed little difference in phospho-Smad2 levels between  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA treated cells and control (Figure 4.6). To ensure that I was accurately assessing the levels of phospho-Smad2 in each instance, I quantified the levels of phospho-Smad2 using Quantity One software and densitometric analysis (Figure 4.5B). Indeed, quantitative analysis supported my observation that the silencing of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased TGF $\beta$ -dependent Smad2 phosphorylation.

**Figure 4.5 Effects of decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression on Smad2 phosphorylation**

**(A)** A549 cells transiently transfected with control siRNA (Ctrl siRNA) or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 ( $\beta$ arr2 siRNA1 or  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2) were assessed for TGF $\beta$ -dependent Smad2 phosphorylation. Serum-deprived cells were either immediately lysed or treated with 250 pM TGF $\beta$ 1 for 30 minutes. Cells were then washed in PBS and further incubated for 1 or 4 hours or were lysed. All lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted for phospho-Smad 2, Smad 2,  $\beta$ arrestin2 and actin levels (N=3).

**(B)** Using Quantity One software analysis, phospho-Smad2 levels as a ratio of total Smad2 levels were plotted for all conditions. The graph shown represents the mean  $\pm$ SD vs. time (N=3).

Figure 4.5

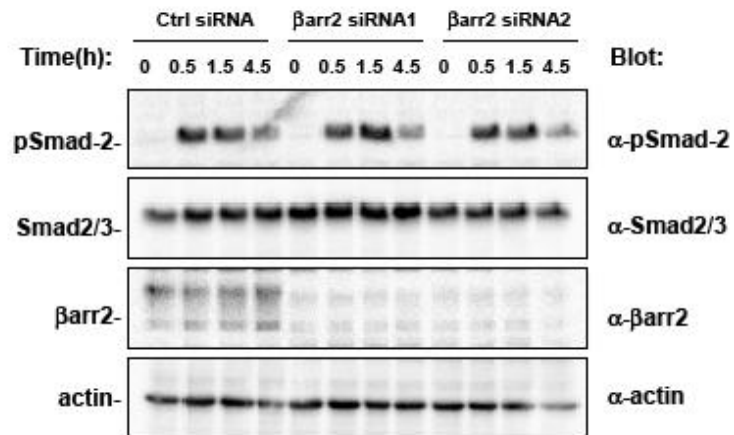


**Figure 4.6 Effects of decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression on PSmad2 levels in H1299 cells**

H1299 cells transiently transfected with non-specific control siRNA (Ctrl siRNA) or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 ( $\beta$ arr2 siRNA1 or  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2) were assessed for TGF $\beta$ -dependent Smad2 phosphorylation. Serum-deprived cells were either immediately lysed or treated with 250 pM TGF $\beta$ 1 for 30 minutes. Cells were then washed in PBS and further incubated for 1 or 4 hours or were lysed. All lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted for phospho-Smad 2, Smad 2,  $\beta$ arrestin2 and actin levels (N=3).



Figure 4.6



#### 4.4.6 *Transcription of a Smad-dependent luciferase construct in response to decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression*

In the canonical TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway, following phosphorylation of Smad2 by T $\beta$ RI, phospho-Smad2 translocates to the nucleus with Smad4 to activate TGF $\beta$ -dependent signal transduction. My results thus far illustrated that decreasing  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein levels increased Smad2 phosphorylation. I was therefore interested to assess the effects of  $\beta$ arrestin2 expression on TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription. To address this question I performed ARE-Lux luciferase analysis (Figure 4.7). I was surprised to find that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 decreased TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription (Figure 4.7A). While siRNA1 had a modest dampening effect on luciferase production, siRNA2 showed greater than two-fold decreases in luciferase production relative to negative control (Figure 4.7A).

As a complementary approach, I sought to evaluate the effect of increasing levels of  $\beta$ arrestin2 on TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription. As in Figure 4.7A, HepG2 cells were transiently transfected with ARE-lux construct, as well as FoxH1 and  $\beta$ -galactosidase. Furthermore, cells were transfected with increasing amounts of  $\beta$ arrestin2 as indicated (Figure 4.7C). The specificity of my experiment was assessed using the inhibitory Smad, Smad7, which decreases transcriptional responses and causes decreased luciferase production in this assay. I observed that increasing concentrations of  $\beta$ arrestin2 enhanced TGF $\beta$ -dependent luciferase transcription (Figure 4.7C). As a control, we also transfected increasing amounts of  $\beta$ arrestin1 cDNA and found that  $\beta$ arrestin1

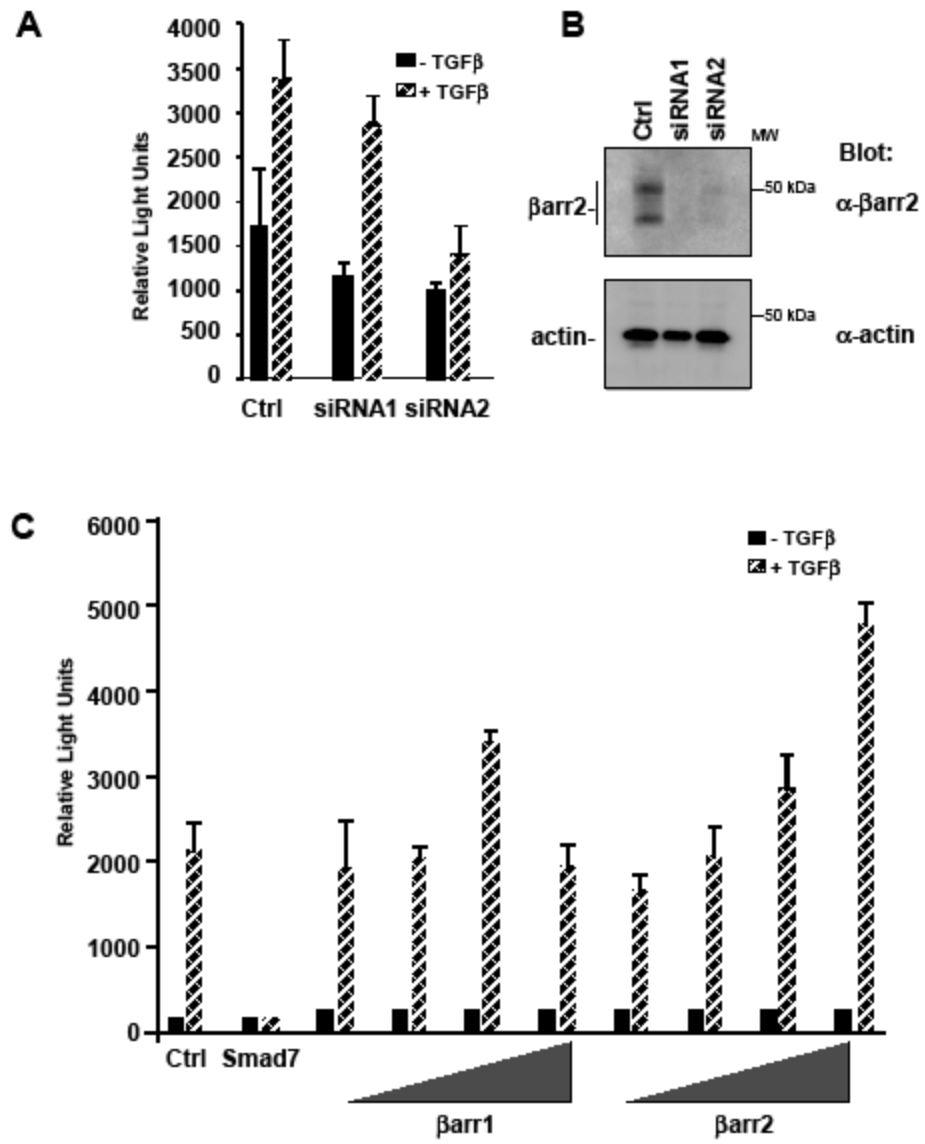
**Figure 4.7 Decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein levels decreases TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription**

**(A)** HepG2 cells were transiently transfected with control siRNA (Ctrl) or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 (siRNA1 or siRNA2). The following day, cells were transfected with cDNA encoding ARE-lux, FoxH1, and  $\beta$ -galactosidase. To induce ARE-lux activation, transfected cells were incubated in the absence or presence of 250 pM TGF $\beta$  overnight. The graph is representative of the mean of triplicates ( $\pm$  SD) from one representative experiment. (N=4)

**(B)** HepG2 cells were transiently transfected with control siRNA (Ctrl) or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 (siRNA1 or siRNA2) as described in Panel A. Forty eight hours post-transfection, cells were lysed, subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted to assess  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression.

**(C)** HepG2 cells were transiently transfected with cDNA encoding ARE-lux, FoxH1, and  $\beta$ -galactosidase and increasing amounts of  $\beta$ arrestin2 cDNA or  $\beta$ arrestin1 cDNA (as indicated). Smad7 was also transfected in condition 2 to assess the robustness of the system. Transfected cells were incubated in the absence or presence of 250 pM TGF $\beta$ . Luciferase activity was normalized to  $\beta$ -galactosidase activity and is represented as the mean  $\pm$  SD of triplicates from one representative experiment (N=3).

Figure 4.7



did not greatly increase TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription (Figure 4.7C). This result supported my finding in Figure 4.7A that  $\beta$ arrestin2 mediates TGF $\beta$  transcriptional responses.

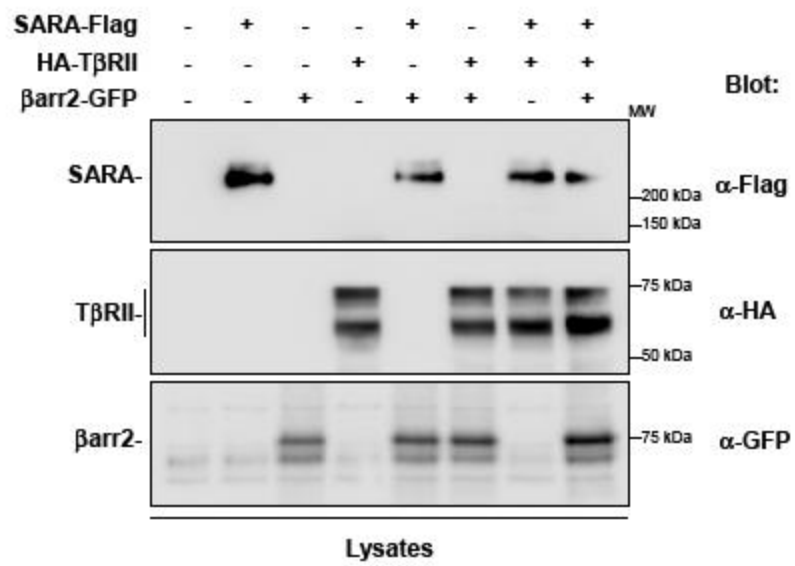
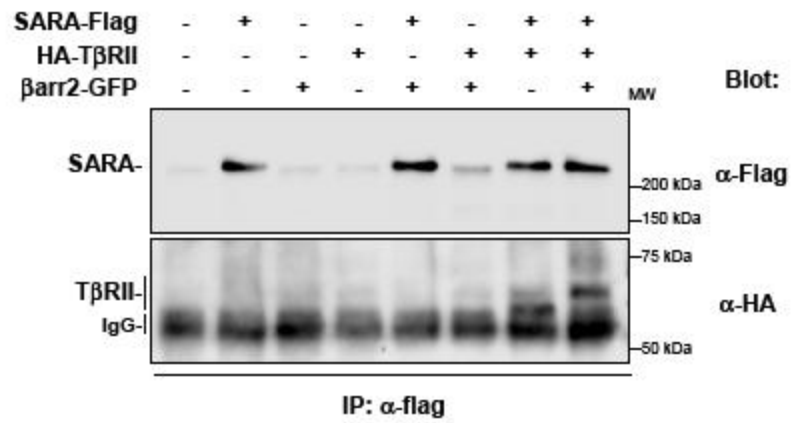
#### 4.4.7 *$\beta$ arrestin2 expression increases SARA-T $\beta$ RII association*

My results from figures 4.5 and 4.7 showed paradoxical effects. Although loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 had minimal effects on Smad2-phosphorylation, loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 decreased Smad-dependent transcription. To confirm this result, we showed that increasing the amount of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased TGF $\beta$ -dependent luciferase production. Runyan et al. illustrated that Smad2 phosphorylation can occur independently of receptor internalization, but receptor internalization is necessary for TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription. Since SARA is enriched in the early endosome, and it has been shown that TGF $\beta$  receptor localization to the early endosome propagates TGF $\beta$  signal transduction (10), I decided to assess whether  $\beta$ arrestin2 modulated the interaction of T $\beta$ RII with SARA. Using a co-immunoprecipitation approach in HEK293T cells, I observed that over-expression of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased the association of T $\beta$ RII with SARA (Figure 4.8). Since access to the early endosome facilitates TGF $\beta$  signalling, the ability of T $\beta$ RII to associate with components of the early endosome may therefore be a regulatory mechanism in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction. Thus, my finding that  $\beta$ arrestin2 increases SARA-T $\beta$ RII association and Smad-dependent transcription suggests

#### **Figure 4.8 $\beta$ arrestin2 increases the interaction of SARA with T $\beta$ RII**

HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with Flag-tagged SARA, GFP-tagged  $\beta$ arrestin2 and/or HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII, as indicated. Approximately 36 hours post-transfection, cells were lysed and immunoprecipitated with  $\alpha$ -Flag antibodies. Immunoprecipitates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting. The top panel shows immunoprecipitated proteins, while the bottom panel shows total protein expression levels (N=3).

Figure 4.8



that  $\beta$ arrestin2 may enhance Smad-dependent TGF $\beta$  signal transduction.

#### 4.4.8 *siRNA directed to $\beta$ arrestin2 enhances p38 phosphorylation*

TGF $\beta$  can also activate signal cascades that are independent of the canonical Smad pathway. As I had discovered that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression caused increased phosphorylation of Smad2 but decreased Smad-dependent transcription, I wanted to assess the effect of decreasing  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels on TGF $\beta$ -dependent, Smad-independent signalling pathways.

Several groups have shown that TGF $\beta$  can activate the MAPK pathway through MKK3/6 (22,23). Importantly, the induction of p38 and JNK phosphorylation by TGF $\beta$  is *independent* of the Smad pathway and is mediated by TRAF6 and TAK1 (17,18).

To evaluate the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 on Smad-independent pathways, I silenced endogenous  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels in A549 cells using siRNA, then treated the cells with 250 pM TGF $\beta$ 1 for 30 minutes (Figure 4.9). I observed that phosphorylated p38 increased robustly at 1.5 hours, and is sustained at 4.5 hours (Figure 4.9A). Similar to my observations with phosphorylated Smad2, I found that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increases levels of phosphorylated p38, with a statistically significant difference between negative control and  $\beta$ arrestin2 knockdown occurring at 4.5 hours (Figure 4.9B). I also assessed levels of phosphorylated p38 in H1299 cells (Figure 4.10), and found that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels also increased phosphorylated p38 levels, similar to my results with A549 cells.



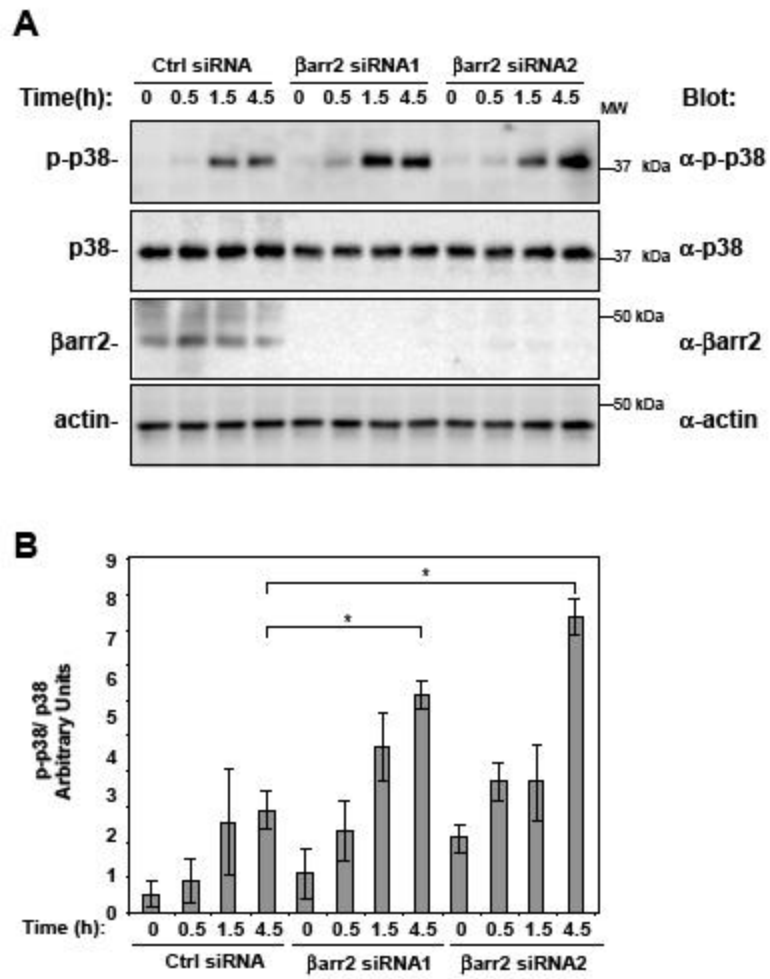
#### **Figure 4.9 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 expression increases p38 phosphorylation**

**(A)** A549 cells transiently transfected with non-specific control siRNA (Ctrl siRNA) or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 ( $\beta$ arr2 siRNA1 or  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2) were assessed for TGF $\beta$ -dependent p38 phosphorylation. Serum-deprived cells were either immediately lysed or treated with 250 pM TGF $\beta$ 1 for 30 minutes. Cells were then washed in PBS and further incubated for 1 or 4 hours or were lysed. All lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted for phospho-p38, total p38,  $\beta$ arrestin2 and actin levels (N=3).

**(B)** Using Quantity One software, phospho-p38 levels as a ratio of total p38 levels were plotted for all conditions. The graph shown represents the mean  $\pm$ SD vs. time (N=3).

\*p<0.05

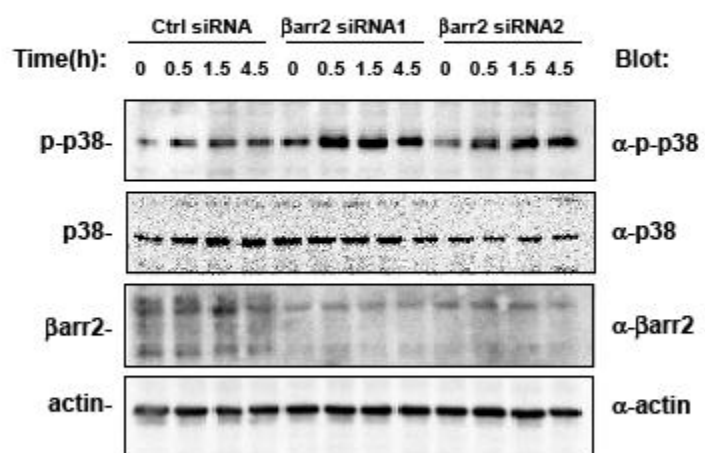
Figure 4.9



**Figure 4.10 Decreased  $\beta$ arrestin2 expression increases p38 phosphorylation in H1299 cells**

H1299 cells transiently transfected with non-specific control siRNA (Ctrl siRNA) or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 ( $\beta$ arr2 siRNA1 or  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2) were assessed for TGF $\beta$ -dependent p38 phosphorylation. Serum-deprived cells were either immediately lysed or treated with 250 pM TGF $\beta$ 1 for 30 minutes. Cells were then washed in PBS and further incubated for 1 or 4 hours or were lysed. All lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotted for phospho-p38, total p38,  $\beta$ arrestin2 and actin levels (N=3).

Figure 4.10



#### 4.4.9 *siRNA directed to $\beta$ arrestin2 predisposes cells to apoptosis and increases TGF $\beta$ -dependent apoptosis*

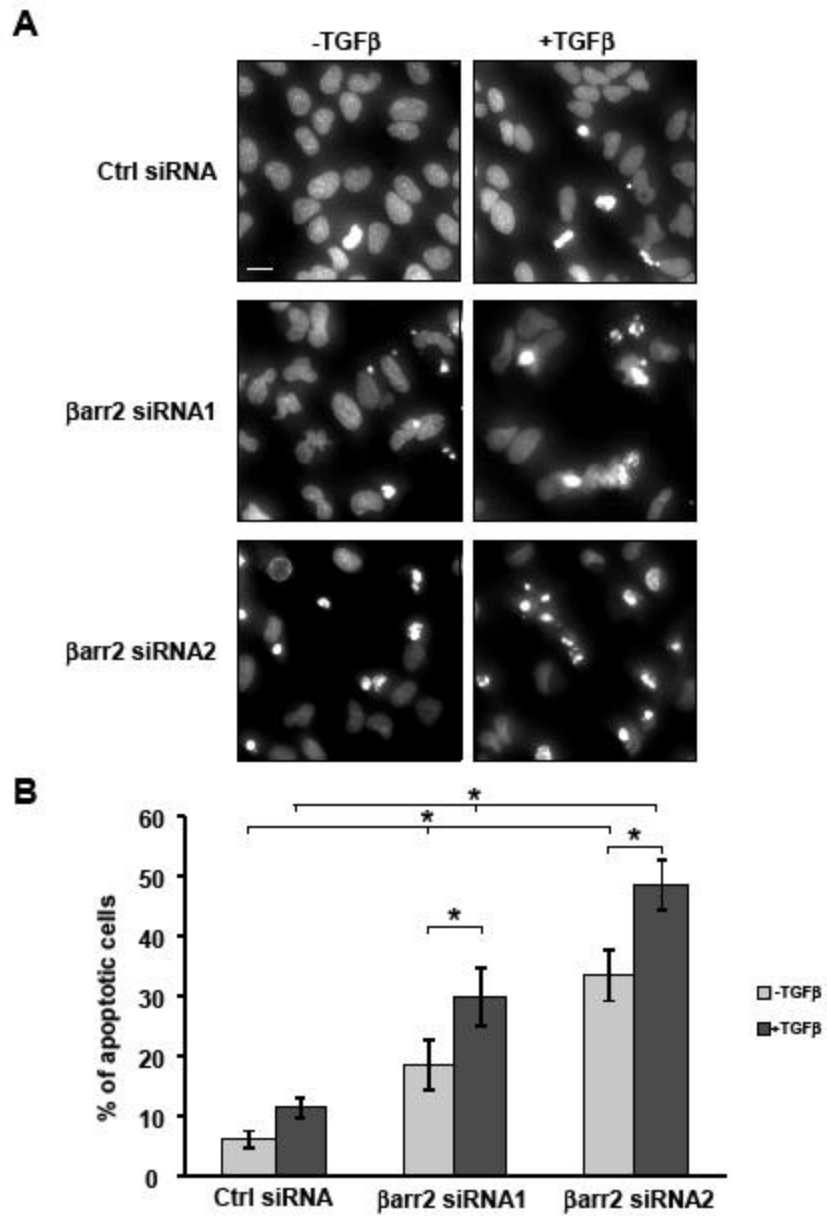
Having found that decreasing  $\beta$ arrestin2 expression increased levels of phosphorylated p38, I wanted to assess whether this increase in phosphorylation would have functional outcomes for the cell; or, similar to my results with phosphorylated Smad2, would not result in increased signal transduction. The p38 MAPK pathway is well-known as a stress-activated pathway, and its activation has been shown to induce apoptosis (19). Furthermore, Yu and colleagues have shown that p38 is necessary for TGF $\beta$ -induced apoptosis (20). Therefore, I decided to assess TGF $\beta$ -induced apoptosis in A549 cells as a functional read-out for phosphorylated p38. A549 cells were plated in 12-well dishes and transfected with siRNA against  $\beta$ arrestin2, as previously described. The day following transfection, cells were serum-starved in 0.2% FBS/F12K for 4 hours, then were either left in low-serum media or were treated with 250 pM TGF $\beta$  for 48 hours. Following treatment, cells were incubated with Hoechst 33342 prior to imaging on an inverted IX-71 immunofluorescence microscope. Figure 4.11 illustrates the outcome of the apoptosis assays. In the negative control siRNA treated cells, cells that were not stimulated with TGF $\beta$  demonstrated little apoptosis (approximately 7% of cells) (Figure 4.11A, 4.11B), while those treated with TGF $\beta$  had a moderate increase in apoptosis (approximately 12% of cells) which did not reach statistical significance (Figure 4.11).

#### **Figure 4.11 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 protein levels increase cell death**

**(A)** A549 cells were transiently transfected with ctrl siRNA or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 ( $\beta$ arr2 siRNA1 or  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2). Following transfection cells were serum-starved and either treated with 250 pM of TGF $\beta$ 1 for 48 hours or left untreated. Cells were then incubated with Hoechst 33342 and imaged on an inverted IX-71 immunofluorescence microscope. Panel A illustrates representative fields of view for the different conditions. (N=4). Bar= 10  $\mu$ m.

**(B)** Quantification of apoptosis assay. Nine fields of view over four separate experiments (>100 cells/condition/experiment) were quantified by dividing apoptotic cells by total number of cells per field of view. The graph illustrates the percentage of apoptotic cells. One-way ANOVA followed by Bonferroni correction statistical analysis was performed. (\*) indicate a statistically significant difference between the indicated conditions ( $p < 0.05$ ).

Figure 4.11



Interestingly, in the absence of TGF $\beta$  stimulation, both  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA conditions had a statistically significant increase in apoptotic cells compared to control (Figure 4.11B). Furthermore, both  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA conditions showed a statistically significant increase of apoptosis with TGF $\beta$  treatment, with approximately a 10% increase in total apoptosis (Figure 4.11B). This figure illustrates that decreasing  $\beta$ arrestin2 expression sensitizes cells to cell death.

As the Hoechst apoptosis assay only allowed me to qualitatively assess dead cells, I wanted to ensure the cell death that I had found was indeed apoptosis and not necrosis. In order to answer this question, I performed a western blot to evaluate levels of the protein cleaved PARP. Poly(ADP-ribosylation) is a post-translational modification that is commonly implicated in DNA repair (21). The process of poly(ADP-ribosylation) is regulated in part by PARP, poly(ADP-ribosylation) polymerase (21). During the intermediate phase of apoptosis, PARP is activated but is later cleaved by a number of proteases, with the best-known being caspase-3 (22). The cleavage of PARP inactivates its activity, and apoptosis continues to progress.

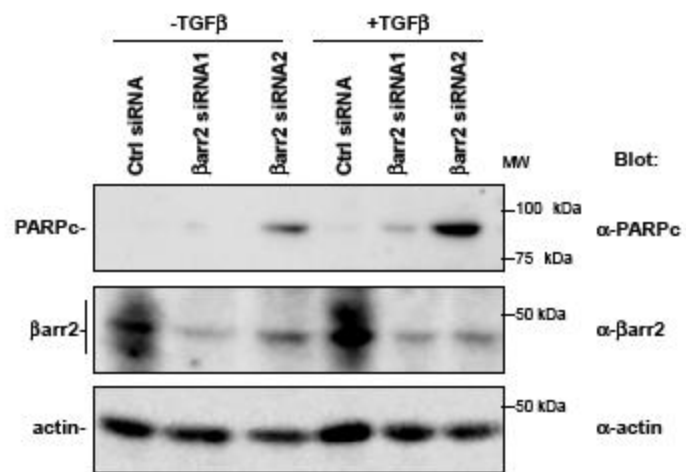
To assess levels of cleaved-PARP in my cells, I performed western blot analysis and immunoblotting (Figure 4.12). Cells were transfected with  $\beta$ arrestin2 siRNA, then 16 hours post-transfection, cells were serum-starved for 4 hours and then either treated with 500 pM TGF $\beta$  for 48 hours or left untreated. Similar to my results using the Hoechst assay, I found that decreasing  $\beta$ arrestin2 levels increased the amount of cleaved-PARP, in the absence of TGF $\beta$ , particularly in the case of siRNA2 (see Figure 4.12,  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2). However, similar to the



#### **Figure 4.12 Decreased $\beta$ arrestin2 levels increase cleaved-PARP**

A549 cells were transiently transfected with ctrl siRNA or two different siRNA to  $\beta$ arrestin2 ( $\beta$ arr2 siRNA1 or  $\beta$ arr2 siRNA2). Following transfection, cells were serum-starved and either treated with 500 pM of TGF $\beta$ 1 for 48 hours or left untreated. Cells were then lysed and subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting for cleaved-PARP as well as  $\beta$ arrestin2 and actin (N=3).

Figure 4.12



Hoechst experiments I saw an inductive effect of TGF $\beta$  in enhancing levels of cleaved-PARP (Figure 4.12).

Taken together, my results indicate a role for  $\beta$ arrestin2 in modulating TGF $\beta$  signalling pathways.

## 4.5 Discussion

While receptor complexes were previously thought to signal solely at the cell surface, a number of studies have shown that the localization of receptor complexes in different subcellular compartments can directly affect signal transduction. For example, it has recently been shown that the trafficking of the VEGF receptor, VEGFR-2, is dependent on its interaction with NRP-1, which enhances VEGFR-2 signalling and entrance into a recycling pathway (23). Similarly, Purvanov and colleagues found that the early endosomal GTPase Rab5 can directly interact with  $G_o$  to activate the planar-cell-polarity pathway of Frizzled signalling (24). In the TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway, SARA, an early endosomal protein, enhances the ability of T $\beta$ RI to phosphorylate Smads by bringing them into close proximity with one another (3, 27).

In this chapter, I have attempted to elucidate the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction.  $\beta$ arrestin2 has greater than twenty known binding partners (7), and is an important scaffolding protein in GPCR signalling. Chen *et al.*, originally reported that  $\beta$ arrestin2 functions to promote the internalization of T $\beta$ RIII/T $\beta$ RII complexes following the phosphorylation of T $\beta$ RIII by T $\beta$ RII (7). However, I have shown that the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction is

not merely limited to its interactions with T $\beta$ RIII. Rather, I have shown that  $\beta$ arrestin2 can interact with T $\beta$ RII in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII. This interaction has significant implications in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, as A549 cells, which have been shown to have very little endogenous T $\beta$ RIII (16), show significant differences in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction through both canonical and non-canonical pathways. My results indicate that the loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 promotes increased phosphorylation of both Smad2 and p38. However, the phosphorylation of Smad2 does not translate into functional signalling, as loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 decreases TGF $\beta$ -dependent luciferase production. In their manuscript, Chen *et al* suggested that  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased TGF $\beta$  receptor endocytosis and loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased TGF $\beta$  signalling (14). In this chapter, I have shown that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increases the phosphorylation and activity of the p38 pathway.

While it may seem contradictory that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increases phosphorylated Smad2 levels but decreases TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription, an elegant study by Runyan *et al.* supports my findings. In their report, Runyan and colleagues evaluated the role of internalization in TGF $\beta$ -dependent Smad signal transduction. Using human kidney mesangial cells, the authors illustrated that inhibition of internalization only slightly affected levels of phosphorylated Smad2, and Smad2-SARA complexes (25). However, the authors also showed that inhibition of endocytosis greatly decreased Smad2 nuclear localization as well as Smad2-dependent transcriptional activation (25). Indeed in my study, I found

increased cell-surface levels of T $\beta$ RII in the absence of  $\beta$ arrestin2. Since the inhibition of internalization does not affect the ability of Smad2 to be phosphorylated (25), it follows then that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 should not decrease Smad2 phosphorylation. However, given our finding that  $\beta$ arrestin2 increases the association of T $\beta$ RII with SARA, it is plausible that while loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 does not affect Smad2 phosphorylation, it may traffic with the receptor complex to the early endosome and enhance SARA-T $\beta$ RII association.

In my study I also assessed a Smad-independent pathway, the p38 pathway, and my results showed that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 greatly increases p38 phosphorylation in the presence of TGF $\beta$ . Since one possibility is that greater numbers of TGF $\beta$  receptors are found at the cell surface in the absence of  $\beta$ arrestin2, this would mean that more receptors would be exposed to ligand and therefore activated for signalling. Since the activation of the p38 pathway by TGF $\beta$  is Smad-independent (17, 18); the internalization of the receptor complex does not appear to be necessary for p38 signal transduction. Indeed, I showed that increased levels of phosphorylated p38 had a functional outcome in the cell, as loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased apoptosis, a well-established signalling event downstream of p38 signal transduction.

The trafficking of TGF $\beta$  receptors plays a crucial role in signal transduction, not only biochemically but in disease states as well. Recently, Park and colleagues showed that a T $\beta$ RII mutant found in oral squamous cell carcinoma exhibits delayed internalization and promotes cancer cell migration

and invasion (26). Similarly, in scleroderma, a fibrotic disease which exhibits elevated TGF $\beta$  signalling, patients exhibit decreased levels of caveolin-1, a key component of membrane raft dependent internalization (32). These studies suggest that internalization and trafficking of TGF $\beta$  receptors can have significant implications in disease states. Therefore proteins like  $\beta$ arrestin2, which alter TGF $\beta$  trafficking can have significant effects on signal transduction and should be studied in detail to evaluate their effects in disease states such as cancer and fibrosis.

## 4.6 References

1. Shi, Y., and Massague, J. (2003) *Cell* **113**(6), 685-700
2. Lin, X., Liang, M., and Feng, X. H. (2000) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **275**(47), 36818-36822
3. McLean, S., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. *The Biochemical journal* **429**(1), 137-145
4. Marchese, A., Paing, M. M., Temple, B. R., and Trejo, J. (2008) *Annual review of pharmacology and toxicology* **48**, 601-629
5. Goodman, O. B., Jr., Krupnick, J. G., Santini, F., Gurevich, V. V., Penn, R. B., Gagnon, A. W., Keen, J. H., and Benovic, J. L. (1996) *Nature* **383**(6599), 447-450
6. Laporte, S. A., Oakley, R. H., Holt, J. A., Barak, L. S., and Caron, M. G. (2000) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **275**(30), 23120-23126
7. DeFea, K. A. *Cellular signalling* **23**(4), 621-629
8. Lin, F. T., Daaka, Y., and Lefkowitz, R. J. (1998) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **273**(48), 31640-31643
9. Zajac, M., Law, J., Cvetkovic, D. D., Pampillo, M., McColl, L., Pape, C., Di Guglielmo, G. M., Postovit, L. M., Babwah, A. V., and Bhattacharya, M. *PloS one* **6**(6), e21599
10. Di Guglielmo, G. M., Le Roy, C., Goodfellow, A. F., and Wrana, J. L. (2003) *Nature cell biology* **5**(5), 410-421
11. Pampillo, M., Camuso, N., Taylor, J. E., Szereszewski, J. M., Ahow, M. R., Zajac, M., Millar, R. P., Bhattacharya, M., and Babwah, A. V. (2009) *Molecular endocrinology (Baltimore, Md)* **23**(12), 2060-2074

12. Luga, V., McLean, S., Le Roy, C., O'Connor-McCourt, M., Wrana, J. L., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. (2009) *The Biochemical journal* **421**(1), 119-131
13. Derynck, R., and Feng, X. H. (1997) *Biochimica et biophysica acta* **1333**(2), F105-150
14. Chen, W., Kirkbride, K. C., How, T., Nelson, C. D., Mo, J., Frederick, J. P., Wang, X. F., Lefkowitz, R. J., and Blobel, G. C. (2003) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **301**(5638), 1394-1397
15. Goodman, O. B., Jr., Krupnick, J. G., Gurevich, V. V., Benovic, J. L., and Keen, J. H. (1997) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **272**(23), 15017-15022
16. Finger, E. C., Turley, R. S., Dong, M., How, T., Fields, T. A., and Blobel, G. C. (2008) *Carcinogenesis* **29**(3), 528-535
17. Yamaguchi, K., Shirakabe, K., Shibuya, H., Irie, K., Oishi, I., Ueno, N., Taniguchi, T., Nishida, E., and Matsumoto, K. (1995) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **270**(5244), 2008-2011
18. Yamashita, M., Fathyol, K., Jin, C., Wang, X., Liu, Z., and Zhang, Y. E. (2008) *Molecular cell* **31**(6), 918-924
19. Wagner, E. F., and Nebreda, A. R. (2009) *Nature reviews* **9**(8), 537-549
20. Yu, L., Hebert, M. C., and Zhang, Y. E. (2002) *The EMBO journal* **21**(14), 3749-3759
21. Soldani, C., and Scovassi, A. I. (2002) *Apoptosis* **7**(4), 321-328
22. Decker, P., and Muller, S. (2002) *Current pharmaceutical biotechnology* **3**(3), 275-283
23. Ballmer-Hofer, K., Andersson, A. E., Ratcliffe, L. E., and Berger, P. *Blood* **118**(3), 816-826



24. Purvanov, V., Koval, A., and Katanaev, V. L. *Science signaling* **3**(136), ra65
25. Runyan, C. E., Schnaper, H. W., and Poncelet, A. C. (2005) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **280**(9), 8300-8308
26. Park, I., Son, H. K., Che, Z. M., and Kim, J. *Cancer letters*

## CHAPTER 5

---

**TGF $\beta$ 3 IS A LESS POTENT INDUCER OF TGF $\beta$  SIGNALING THAN TGF $\beta$ 1 IN  
NON-SMALL CELL LUNG CANCER CELLS**

## 5 Chapter 5

### 5.1 Chapter summary

In Chapters 3 and 4 of my thesis, I assessed the ability of proteins which interact with T $\beta$ RII, namely T $\beta$ RIII and  $\beta$ arrestin2, to influence trafficking and signaling of the receptor complex. In this chapter I have evaluated the role of TGF $\beta$  ligand types 1 and 3, which can bind all three TGF $\beta$  receptors, in their ability to affect TGF $\beta$  trafficking and signaling. I show that overall TGF $\beta$ 3 is much less potent than TGF $\beta$ 1 at propagating TGF $\beta$  signalling. While I initially hypothesized that this would be due to alterations in endocytosis and trafficking similar to my other chapters, I found that both TGF $\beta$  ligands induced similar membrane raft partitioning and trafficking of the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex. However, I found that TGF $\beta$ 3 induced a different binding ratio of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI cell-surface complexes than TGF $\beta$ 1. Therefore the level of receptor engagement at the cell surface may differ between the two ligands and may be able to account for the observed differences in signal transduction.

## 5.2 Introduction

The TGF $\beta$  superfamily consists of structurally and functionally related cytokines that are released into the extracellular matrix as inactive precursors (1). The TGF $\beta$  superfamily has two distinct subfamilies: the TGF $\beta$ /Activin/Nodal subfamily and the bone morphogenetic protein (BMP)/growth and differentiation factor (GDF)/Muellerian inhibiting substance (MIS) subfamily (2). The TGF $\beta$ /Activin/Nodal subfamily binds to serine-threonine kinase receptors at the cell surface which results in signal propagation utilizing Smads 2 and 3 (3). Similarly, signal transduction by the BMP/GDF/MIS subfamily is also propagated by serine-threonine kinase receptors, but their activation results in signal transduction utilizing Smads 1, 3, 5 and 8 (2). While signal transduction by the TGF $\beta$  superfamily has been implicated in normal development, such as dorsal/ventral patterning and angiogenesis, the TGF $\beta$  superfamily, in particular the canonical TGF $\beta$  pathway has been implicated in pathologies such as cancer and fibrosis (3).

There are three TGF $\beta$  ligands which share significant sequence homology and have relatively specific, non-overlapping functions *in vivo*: TGF $\beta$ 1, TGF $\beta$ 2 and TGF $\beta$ 3 (4). For example, while *Tgfb1*<sup>-/-</sup> mice and *Tgfb2*<sup>-/-</sup> mice both generally die during development, *Tgfb1*<sup>-/-</sup> mice have significant vasculogenic defects (5), whereas *Tgfb2*<sup>-/-</sup> mice have cardiovascular, skeletal and pulmonary issues (6). Interestingly, *Tgfb3*<sup>-/-</sup> mice survive gestation but die shortly after birth due to an inability to suckle caused by cleft palate (7). Although TGF $\beta$  ligands

have different functional roles, they are all secreted as inactive, homodimeric proproteins that must be cleaved by TGF $\beta$  activating molecules, such as matrix metalloproteinase 2, thrombospondin-1 and plasmin (8-10) . Active TGF $\beta$  is a homodimer stabilized by disulfide bridges and hydrophobic interactions (11). Once TGF $\beta$  has been activated, it is able to elicit downstream transcriptional events through binding and activating TGF $\beta$  receptors.

To propagate TGF $\beta$  signaling, ligand is presented to the T $\beta$ RII with the aid of T $\beta$ RIII. The binding of ligand to T $\beta$ RII causes T $\beta$ RII to transphosphorylate the T $\beta$ RI at serine-threonine residues in its GS domain (12). Phosphorylated T $\beta$ RI recruits the receptor-regulated Smads, or R-Smads, and phosphorylates, and thereby activates them. Once the R-Smads have been phosphorylated, they are able to recruit the Co-Smad, Smad4, to form a heteromeric complex. With the aid of specific nuclear localization signals, the heteromeric Smad complex is able to translocate to the nucleus and interact with transcriptional co-activators and co-repressors in order to induce cell-specific transcriptional programs (11).

Despite activating the same signal transduction pathway, the TGF $\beta$  ligands have vastly different effects in the wound microenvironment. For example, TGF $\beta$ 1 signalling in fibroblasts promotes ECM production and myofibroblast differentiation, resulting in a scar following wound-resolution (13). Similarly, inhibition of either TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 2 with neutralizing antibodies improves wound resolution and scar appearance in adult rodent wounds (14,15). However, application of exogenous TGF $\beta$ 3 results in scar-free wound-resolution

in the same model system (16). This suggests that the different TGF $\beta$  ligands do not have the same signalling effect in the wound microenvironment.

The vast majority of studies on TGF $\beta$  in cancer have focussed on TGF $\beta$ 1 (4). TGF $\beta$ 1 has a dual role in cancer: in early stages of tumourigenesis, TGF $\beta$ 1 is growth-inhibitory and induces cell cycle arrest (17). However, in advanced cancers, TGF $\beta$ 1 promotes epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition of tumour cells and promotes migration and invasion (17). While all three TGF $\beta$  ligands are elevated in various tumours, the role of TGF $\beta$ 3 has simply been assumed to be the same as TGF $\beta$ 1 without subsequent in-depth biochemical studies to support this notion (4). Given the opposite roles of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 in the wound microenvironment and in development, it is unlikely that these two ligands have the same signalling outcome in the tumour microenvironment and cancer cells. Therefore in this chapter I have attempted to evaluate the mechanism of how structurally related TGF $\beta$  ligands activate receptor signaling cascades and downstream cellular events.

## 5.3 **Materials and Methods**

### 5.3.1 *Cell culture*

HEK293T cells were maintained in DMEM (Dulbecco's modified Eagle's medium) (Gibco) supplemented with 10% fetal bovine serum. A549 cells were maintained in F12K media (ATCC) supplemented with 10% fetal bovine serum. Mink Lung cells stably transfected with HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII (Mink Lung HAT cells)

were cultured in MEM supplemented with non-essential amino acids, 10% fetal bovine serum and 0.3% hygromycin. All cells were maintained at 37°C in 5% CO<sub>2</sub>.

### 5.3.2 *Constructs*

The pCMV5 cDNA construct encoding the carboxy terminus hemagglutinin (HA) epitope tagged type II TGFβ receptor (TβRII-HA) was used as previously described (18).

### 5.3.3 *Transfection*

HEK293T cells were transiently transfected using the calcium phosphate precipitation method; 5μg of TβRII-HA was transfected per 100mm dish (19,20).

### 5.3.4 *Isolation of caveolae/membrane-raft-enriched membrane fractions-*

Membrane rafts were isolated as previously described (18-20). Briefly, transfected HEK293T cells were grown to confluence in 100-mm-diameter dishes. Cells were washed twice with cold 1X PBS and lysed in 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, pH 11.0 containing protease inhibitors. After the cells were scraped, the cell lysate was homogenized in three 10 second bursts using a Polytron tissue homogenizer (Brinkmann Instruments). Cells were then sonicated three times for 20 seconds each with a Vibra Cell sonicator (Sonics and Materials). The homogenates were then adjusted to 40% sucrose, and overlaid with 30% sucrose and 5% sucrose solutions. The samples were centrifuged for 16h at 200,000 g<sub>av</sub> at 4°C using a Beckman SW41 rotor. Following centrifugation, 12x1mL samples were collected and an aliquot of each sample was denatured

with Laemmli sample prep buffer, boiled and subjected to SDS-PAGE followed by immunoblotting.

### 5.3.5 *Immunofluorescence Microscopy*

Mv1Lu HAT cells were plated on coverslips in a 12 well plate and transfected with the indicated constructs. Cells were then incubated with biotinylated-TGF $\beta$ 1 or biotinylated-TGF $\beta$ 3 (Peprotech) in 0.5% BSA in KRH for 2hrs at 4°C. Cells were washed three times with buffer, and then incubated with Cy3-labelled streptavidin for 1 hr at 4°C. Cells were fixed, permeabilized and incubated with anti-EEA1 primary and secondary antibodies as described previously (18,19). Images were obtained using an Olympus Ix81 inverted microscope using InVivo® software.

### 5.3.6 *Immunoblotting*

Proteins were separated by SDS-PAGE (10% gels) and transferred to nitrocellulose by electrophoretic transfer. Blots were incubated for 1 hr in 5% skim milk/TBST. After incubation with primary and secondary antibodies, bound antibodies were detected using SuperSignal chemiluminescence reagent (Pierce) and a VersaDoc imager (Biorad).

### 5.3.7 *Epithelial to mesenchymal cell marker analysis*

A549 cells were incubated with low-serum containing control medium or low-serum media containing increasing concentrations of TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 for 48 hours. Cells were then lysed and immunoblotted with  $\alpha$ -E-cadherin (epithelial cell marker) or  $\alpha$ -N-cadherin (mesenchymal cell marker) as described above.



### 5.3.8 Affinity labelling

A549 cells were labelled for 2 hrs with 250 pM [<sup>125</sup>I] TGFβ1 or 250 pM [<sup>125</sup>I] TGFβ3 ligand (Peprotech) in 0.5% BSA in KRH at 4°C. Cells were cross-linked to ligand using DSS as described previously (19). Cells were then either immediately lysed in 1XTNTE or incubated in media with 10% FBS at 37°C for 2, 4 or 8 hrs prior to lysis. Samples were eluted with Laemmli sample prep buffer, and separated using SDS-PAGE (7.5% gels). Receptors were visualized using phosphorimaging (Molecular Dynamics).

## 5.4 Results

### 5.4.1 *TGFβ3 is less potent at inducing Smad2 phosphorylation than TGFβ1*

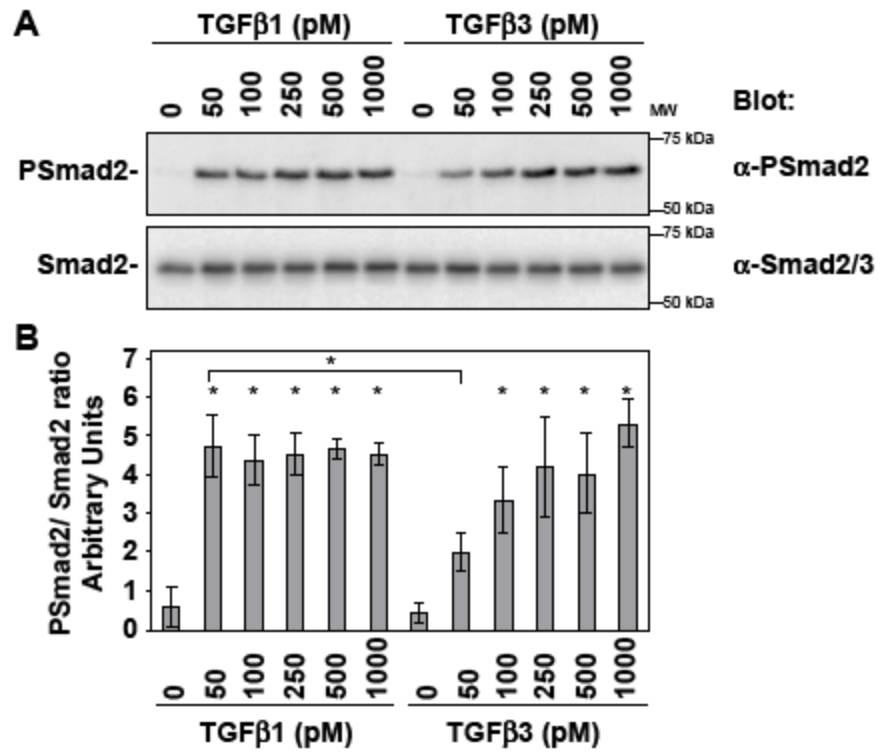
As it has previously been shown that TGFβ1 and TGFβ3 exert vastly different outcomes in the wound microenvironment (21), I wanted to assess the ability of these ligands to transmit signals in cancer cells, as many of the same growth factors elevated in the wound microenvironment are also elevated in the tumor microenvironment. A549 non-small cell lung adenocarcinoma cells were used as a model to begin to characterize the role of these ligands in cancer cell signaling. A549 cells were serum-starved overnight prior to a one hour treatment with TGFβ1 or TGFβ3 ligand, ranging in concentration from 50 pM to 1 nM prior to lysis and immunoblotting with anti-phosphoSmad2 antibodies (Figure 5.1A). I observed that TGFβ1 induced the phosphorylation of Smad2 maximally at 50 pM. This is consistent with our previous results using Mv1Lu cells (20). TGFβ3 was also observed to stimulate a similar amount of Smad2 phosphorylation, however

**Figure 5.1. TGF $\beta$ 3 is less potent than TGF $\beta$ 1 in inducing Smad2 phosphorylation.**

(A) A549 cells were serum-starved and treated with increasing concentrations of TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 for 1 hour. Following lysis, cells were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting for phosphorylated Smad2 (PSmad2) or Smad 2 (N=3).

(B) Three separate experiments as described in Panel A were carried out and the amounts of PSmad2 and Smad2 were quantified using QuantityOne software and plotted as the ratio of PSmad2/Smad2. The mean (Arbitrary Units)  $\pm$  SD is shown. One-way ANOVA followed by a Tukey's Multiple Comparison test was conducted to evaluate statistical significance. \* indicates a statistical significance of  $p < 0.05$ .

Figure 5.1



at a concentration of 250 pM (Figure 5.1B). This five-fold difference in the stimulation of Smad2 phosphorylation was next functionally tested in the ability of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 to induce differences in protein expression of the EMT markers E-cadherin and N-cadherin.

#### 5.4.2 *TGF $\beta$ 1 is more potent at altering steady-state cellular EMT markers than TGF $\beta$ 3*

In order for epithelial-based cancers to metastasize, they first must release their cell-cell contacts, change their cytoskeletal arrangement, and acquire a motile phenotype (22). Loss of E-cadherin, an adhesion molecule, is one of the first indications of epithelial-to-mesenchymal transition. As TGF $\beta$ 1 has been shown to induce loss of E-cadherin (reviewed in (22)), I wanted to assess whether TGF $\beta$ 3 also shared this capability. A549 cells were serum-starved overnight and then treated with increasing concentrations of TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 for 48 hours (Figure 5.2). I observed that TGF $\beta$ 1 stimulated a loss of steady state E-cadherin levels in A549 cells that was maximal at 250 pM (Figure 5.2B). Interestingly, TGF $\beta$ 3 did not induce a pronounced decrease in the steady-state levels of E-cadherin, compared to TGF $\beta$ 1 (Figure 5.2A). Indeed, I observed a 10-fold difference in the abilities of TGF $\beta$ 3 or TGF $\beta$ 1 to decrease the steady-state levels of E-cadherin by 50% (Figure 5.2B; 100 pM for TGF $\beta$ 1 vs. 1 nM for TGF $\beta$ 3).

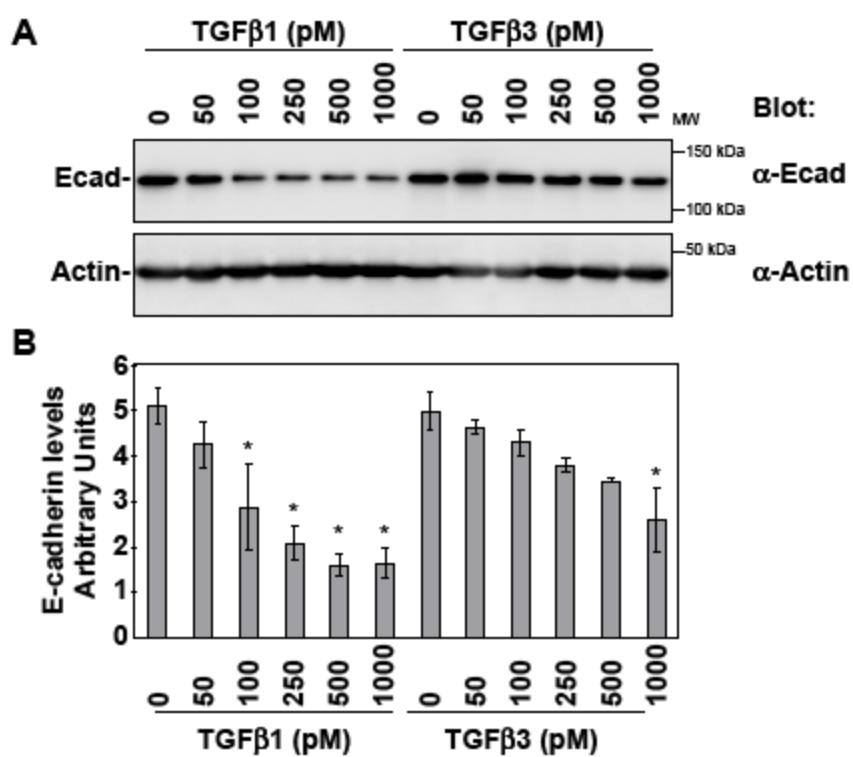
While loss of E-cadherin occurs frequently with the progression of cancer, upregulation of N-cadherin, a neuronal cadherin, has also been shown to occur during EMT (23). Increased levels of N-cadherin are correlated with tumor

**Figure 5.2. TGF $\beta$ 1 is more potent than TGF $\beta$ 3 at reducing E-cadherin levels**

(A) A549 cells were serum-starved and treated with increasing concentrations of TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 for 48 hours. Following lysis, cells were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting for E-cadherin (Ecad) or Actin (N=3).

(B) Three separate experiments as described in Panel A were carried out and the level of E-cadherin was quantitated using QuantityOne software. The means (Arbitrary Units)  $\pm$  SD are shown. Statistical significance was evaluated using a One-Way ANOVA test followed by a Bonferroni correction (\*  $p < 0.05$ ).

Figure 5.2



metastasis (23). Therefore I wanted to assess the effect of TGF $\beta$ 3 on steady-state levels of N-cadherin. Again, A549 cells were serum-starved then treated with increasing concentrations of either TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 for 48 hours (Figure 5.3). I observed that TGF $\beta$ 3 is less potent than TGF $\beta$ 1 in increasing N-cadherin steady-state levels (Figure 5.3A). While TGF $\beta$ 1 induces more N-cadherin protein at concentrations as low as 100 pM, TGF $\beta$ 3 required higher concentrations to induce only very minor increases in N-cadherin levels (Figure 5.3B). These differences in steady state EMT markers may be a global effect that these two TGF $\beta$  sub-types have on cells.

#### 5.4.3 *TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 ligand treatment do not alter TGF $\beta$ receptor membrane partitioning*

As I have shown that TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 have strikingly different signal transduction capabilities I hypothesized that these differences in signaling could be accounted for by receptor membrane partitioning, similar to my other data chapters. To address this question, HEK293T cells were transiently transfected with HA-T $\beta$ RII cDNA. Cells were serum-starved 16 hours prior to membrane raft preparation, and were then treated with either 250 pM TGF $\beta$ 1, 250 pM TGF $\beta$ 3, 0.2% FBS or 10% FBS (as indicated) for 30 minutes. Cells were subjected to sucrose-density ultracentrifugation and immunoblotting with anti-HA antibodies to identify tagged TGF $\beta$  receptors. Figure 5.4 illustrates that in the presence and absence of ligand, the TGF $\beta$  receptors were observed primarily in membrane raft fractions. Therefore, it appeared that ligand treatment of specific TGF $\beta$  isoforms did not directly affect membrane partitioning of receptors.

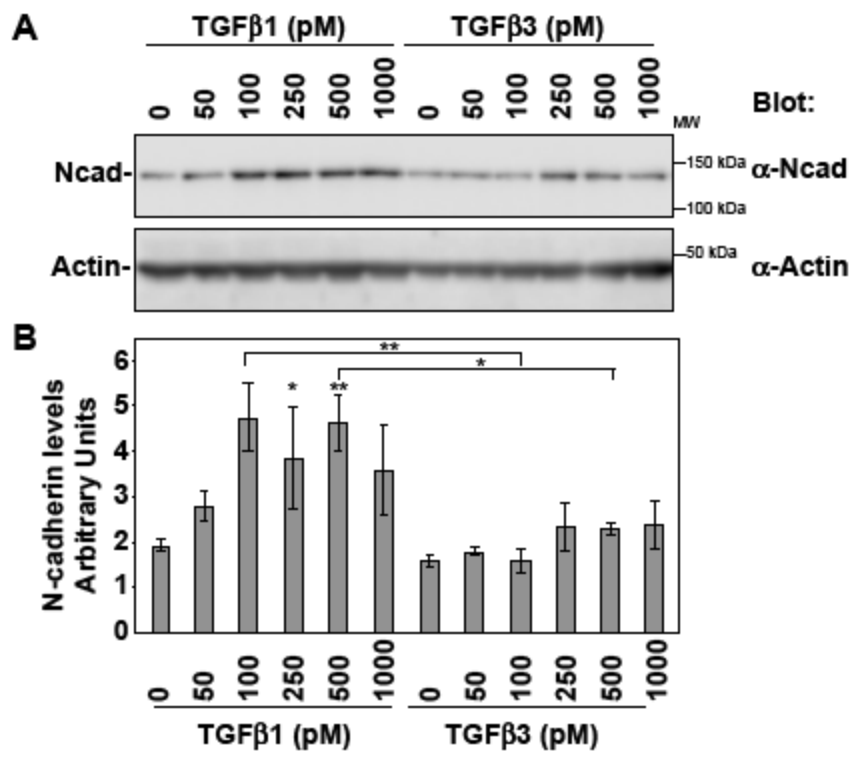
**Figure 5.3. TGF $\beta$ 1 induces greater N-cadherin steady-state levels than TGF $\beta$ 3**

(A) A549 cells were serum-starved and treated with increasing concentrations of TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 for 48 hours. Following lysis, cells were subjected to SDS-PAGE and immunoblotting for N-cadherin (Ncad) or Actin (N=3).

(B) Three separate experiments as described in Panel A were carried out and the level of N-cadherin was quantitated using QuantityOne software. The means (Arbitrary Units)  $\pm$  SD are shown. One-way ANOVA followed by a Tukey's Multiple Comparison test was conducted to evaluate statistical significance. \* indicates a statistical significance of  $p < 0.05$ , whereas \*\* indicates a statistical significance of  $p < 0.001$ .



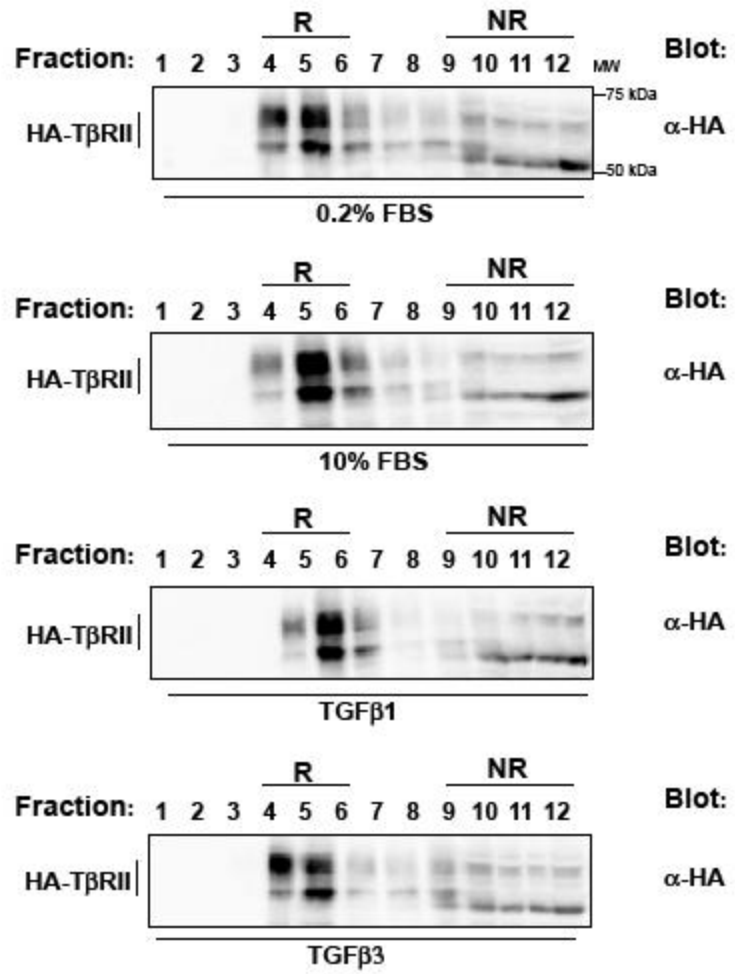
Figure 5.3



#### **Figure 5.4. Ligand treatment does not influence TGF $\beta$ receptor partitioning**

HEK 293T cells were transiently transfected with T $\beta$ RII-HA cDNA. Cells were serum-starved for 16 hours prior to a 30 minute treatment with 250 pM ligand or FBS (as indicated). The cells were then lysed and processed for ultracentrifugation as previously described (18). The collected fractions containing membrane rafts (R) and non-raft (NR) were immunoblotted with anti-HA antibodies to visualize the partitioning of expressed T $\beta$ RII (N=3).

Figure 5.4



#### 5.4.4 *TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 treatment do not differ in their trafficking of T $\beta$ RII to the early endosome*

Although TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 do not alter TGF $\beta$  receptor complex membrane partitioning, I wanted to assess the trafficking of receptors following ligand treatment. It has been shown that the greater the amount of time spent in the early endosome, the greater the Smad signalling potential (20,24,25). Therefore, I hypothesized that perhaps the differences in signaling could be accounted for by receptor trafficking to the early endosome. Using biotinylated-TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3, HAT Mv1Lu cells stably expressing T $\beta$ RII were labelled at the cell surface at 4°C. Receptors were then incubated with streptavidin-Cy3, and permitted to internalize for 10, 20, or 60 minutes (Figure 5.5). Using EEA1 (early endosomal autoantigen-1) as a marker for the early endosome, I found that both ligands co-localized in EEA1-positive compartments at 20 minutes, and significant co-localization occurred at 60 minutes.

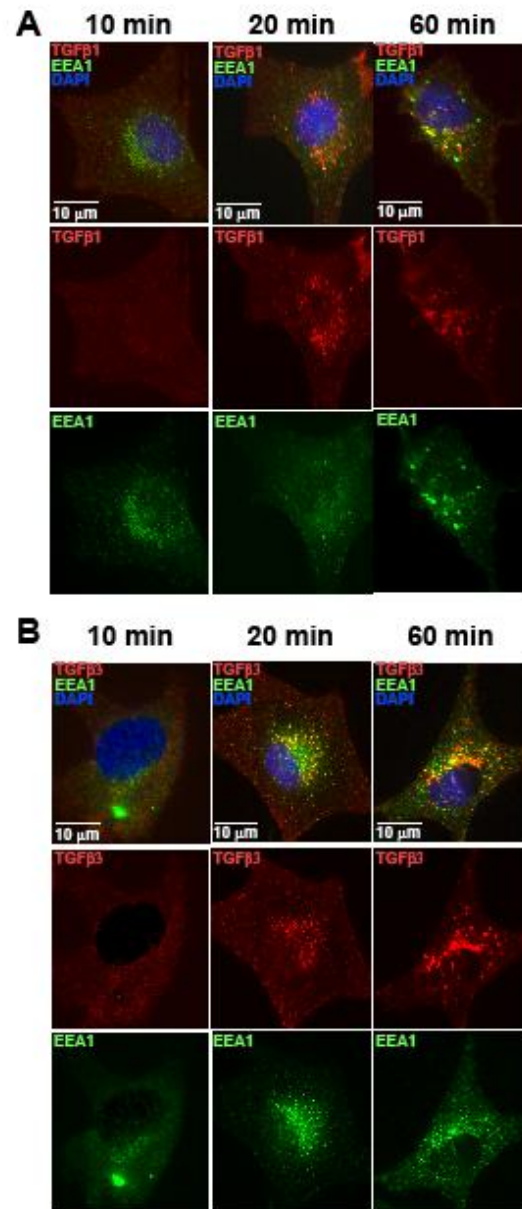
#### 5.4.5 *TGF $\beta$ 3 promotes a different binding ratio of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes than TGF $\beta$ 1*

While it has been previously found that TGF $\beta$ 3 binds to T $\beta$ RII dimers with a greater affinity than TGF $\beta$ 1 (26), I wanted to ensure that our ligands bound similarly in our experiments. To address this question, TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 were labelled with  $^{125}\text{I}$  and performed receptor binding studies. Briefly, Mv1Lu cells were labelled with saturating doses of  $^{125}\text{I}$ -TGF $\beta$  isoforms, for 2 hours at 4°C. The ligands were cross-linked, and lysates were subjected to SDS-PAGE.

### **Figure 5.5 Cells treated with TGF $\beta$ 1 or TGF $\beta$ 3 exhibit similar trafficking of T $\beta$ RII**

Mv1Lu cells stably over-expressing HA-T $\beta$ RII were labelled at 4°C for 2 hours with biotinylated TGF $\beta$ 1 (**A**) or TGF $\beta$ 3 (**B**). Following incubation of Cy3-labelled streptavidin at 4°C, cells were incubated for 10, 20 or 60 minutes (as indicated) at 37°C to permit receptor internalization. Standard immunofluorescence staining was used to visualize EEA1, a marker for the early endosome, and nuclei (DAPI staining). Cells were assessed for receptor complex co-localization with the early endosome, which results in a yellow overlay (N=4). Bar= 10  $\mu$ m

Figure 5.5



I observed that both TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 associated with T $\beta$ RII (Figure 5.6A). However, it appears that the amount of T $\beta$ RI recruited to the TGF $\beta$ /T $\beta$ RII complex was lower for TGF $\beta$ 3 than TGF $\beta$ 1 (Figure 5.6B). As the kinase activity of T $\beta$ RI is responsible for initiating the Smad signaling cascade, and T $\beta$ RI must be activated by T $\beta$ RII following ligand binding to initiate the cascade, T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI ratios may play a crucial role in determining signaling potential. Therefore, if TGF $\beta$ 3 induces less T $\beta$ RI to be bound to T $\beta$ RII, this may result in fewer activated T $\beta$ RI to propagate Smad signal transduction.

## 5.5 Discussion

In the canonical TGF $\beta$  signaling pathway, the association of TGF $\beta$  to the type II receptor (T $\beta$ RII) is the first step in activation of the signaling cascade (27,28). This is followed by the recruitment of the type I receptor (T $\beta$ RI) to the T $\beta$ RII/TGF $\beta$  complex and the transphosphorylation of T $\beta$ RI in its GS domain by T $\beta$ RII. The now active T $\beta$ RI initiates downstream R-Smad (Smad2/3) phosphorylation leading to the formation of a complex between R-Smads with the common Smad, Smad4, and their nuclear import to affect transcription (2).

In this chapter, I have demonstrated that the degree of recruitment of T $\beta$ RI to the T $\beta$ RII/TGF $\beta$  complex is dependent on isoform-specific TGF $\beta$  ligands. I observed that TGF $\beta$ 1 is more effective in recruiting T $\beta$ RI to the complex than TGF $\beta$ 3. This has greater implications to signal transduction and I observed a muted response to ligand-dependent activation of the Smad signaling pathway

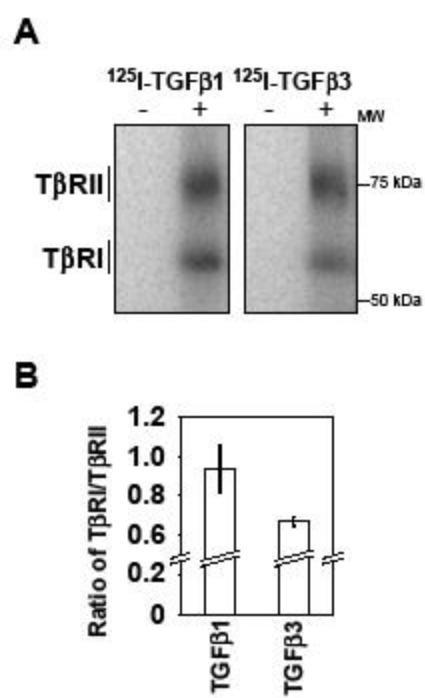
### **Figure 5.6. TGF $\beta$ isoform specific receptor complex formation**

(A) Mv1Lu cells were labelled at 4°C for 2 hours with  $^{125}\text{I}$ -TGF $\beta$ 1 or  $^{125}\text{I}$ -TGF $\beta$ 3, cross-linked, subjected to SDS-PAGE and visualized by phosphorimaging (N=3).

(B) Ratios of T $\beta$ RI and T $\beta$ RII were determined using QuantityOne software. The graph illustrates the amount of T $\beta$ RI associated with T $\beta$ RII. (mean  $\pm$  SD). (N=3)



Figure 5.6



and muted changes of EMT markers when cells were incubated with TGF $\beta$ 3 compared to TGF $\beta$ 1. As previously mentioned, during adult wound healing, TGF $\beta$ 1 is found at very high levels, and promotes myofibroblast differentiation, extracellular matrix production, and fibroblast chemotaxis (29). In contrast, TGF $\beta$ 3 promotes scar-free healing (29). Therefore, my results may account for some of the differences seen in wound healing because even though TGF $\beta$  ligands can activate the same receptors to propagate signal transduction, the level of isoform specific receptor engagement will influence transcriptional outcome in TGF $\beta$  signaling. To confirm these results, it may be of interest to assess the ability of TGF $\beta$ 3 to induce differentiation of fibroblasts to myofibroblasts.

Though studies have shown that TGF $\beta$ 3 promotes scar-free healing (29), few studies have assessed the ability of TGF $\beta$ 3 to induce myofibroblast differentiation. Interestingly, a study by Waddington and colleagues showed that increasing the bioavailability of TGF $\beta$ 3 may increase its efficacy in promoting scar-free wound-healing. In this study, the authors created a mutant TGF $\beta$ 3 which did not bind latent TGF $\beta$  binding protein (LTBP), thereby increasing its bioavailability, as LTBP has been shown to sequester TGF $\beta$  ligand in the ECM (30). The authors used a lentiviral-based delivery system to deliver this construct *in vivo* and illustrated that it decreased scar tissue markers in a mouse wounding model (30). Therefore, modulating the bioavailability of TGF $\beta$ 3 in the ECM may provide an interesting therapeutic target for scar tissue formation. Since my

results also show differences between TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 signalling ability in cancer cells, it may be interesting to assess whether modulating the bioavailability of TGF $\beta$ 3 in the tumour microenvironment through a similar system could mediate tumourigenicity in an *in vivo* model.

An intriguing avenue of study to complement my work on isoform-specific TGF $\beta$  signal transduction would be to assess the binding capacity of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 to the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex. It has been reported that TGF $\beta$ 3 has the greatest ability to bind T $\beta$ RII (4). Therefore it would be interesting to assess whether TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 could compete for binding of T $\beta$ RII. If TGF $\beta$ 3 is able to displace TGF $\beta$ 1 from T $\beta$ RII, and since my results show that TGF $\beta$ 3 induces less signal transduction in cancer cells, increasing the amount of TGF $\beta$ 3 may be able to competitively displace TGF $\beta$ 1 and therefore decrease the detrimental effects of TGF $\beta$ 1 signalling in cancer cells.

TGF $\beta$  ligands normally dimerize to associate and cluster receptors effectively. A recent study substituted one of the dimerized TGF $\beta$ 3 with TGF $\beta$ 3 WD (31). The TGF $\beta$ 3 WD that was designed by the authors is a heteromeric TGF $\beta$  ligand composed of one wild-type TGF $\beta$ 3 and one TGF $\beta$ 3 in which Arg25 and Arg94 were substituted with glutamate, and Tyr90 was substituted with alanine (31), residues shown to be important for ligand binding. These residues are also missing in TGF $\beta$ 2. This TGF $\beta$ 3 wild-type/ TGF $\beta$ 3 WD dimer was found to associate with T $\beta$ RII and recruited the T $\beta$ RI with affinities similar to wild-type TGF $\beta$ 3, but with one-half the stoichiometry (31). TGF $\beta$ 3 WD was further shown

to retain approximately half the signaling activity of TGF $\beta$ 3 in three TGF $\beta$  assays such as Smad3 phosphorylation and growth inhibition. The authors also provided evidence that the two T $\beta$ RI/T $\beta$ RII heterodimers bind and signal independently of one another. Taken together, these results and my observations suggest that TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 have different receptor clustering potential. Future work comparing the amino acid sequences of the TGF $\beta$ 1 vs. TGF $\beta$ 3 ligands, which are >76% identical, may show specific regions of the ligands that are responsible for receptor binding and engagement.

Another interesting consequence of my study was the observation that T $\beta$ RII membrane partitioning and trafficking is not influenced by isoform-specific ligand binding. This is consistent with previous results which illustrated that the trafficking of T $\beta$ RII is not dependent on ligand association (20). Indeed, the recruitment of T $\beta$ RI to the constitutively trafficking T $\beta$ RII may be the limiting factor in receptor signaling potential, where T $\beta$ RI must access the early endosome to phosphorylate Smad2 and initiate the signal transduction cascade. Further studies on the effect of ligand specific trafficking of T $\beta$ RI may further elucidate this theory.

Since the mechanism of TGF $\beta$  receptor endocytosis has a profound effect on TGF $\beta$  signaling, and a number of pathologies show aberrant TGF $\beta$  signaling, an in-depth study evaluating the mechanism through which TGF $\beta$  receptors are directed to internalize is warranted.

## 5.6 References

1. Feng, X. H., and Derynck, R. (2005) *Annual review of cell and developmental biology* **21**, 659-693
2. Massague, J. (2008) *Cell* **134**(2), 215-230
3. Wu, M. Y., and Hill, C. S. (2009) *Developmental cell* **16**(3), 329-343
4. Lavery, H. G., Wakefield, L. M., Occleston, N. L., O'Kane, S., and Ferguson, M. W. (2009) *Cytokine & growth factor reviews* **20**(4), 305-317
5. Shull, M. M., Ormsby, I., Kier, A. B., Pawlowski, S., Diebold, R. J., Yin, M., Allen, R., Sidman, C., Proetzel, G., Calvin, D., and et al. (1992) *Nature* **359**(6397), 693-699
6. Sanford, L. P., Ormsby, I., Gittenberger-de Groot, A. C., Sariola, H., Friedman, R., Boivin, G. P., Cardell, E. L., and Doetschman, T. (1997) *Development (Cambridge, England)* **124**(13), 2659-2670
7. Proetzel, G., Pawlowski, S. A., Wiles, M. V., Yin, M., Boivin, G. P., Howles, P. N., Ding, J., Ferguson, M. W., and Doetschman, T. (1995) *Nature genetics* **11**(4), 409-414
8. Annes, J. P., Munger, J. S., and Rifkin, D. B. (2003) *Journal of cell science* **116**(Pt 2), 217-224
9. Sato, Y., and Rifkin, D. B. (1989) *The Journal of cell biology* **109**(1), 309-315
10. Yu, Q., and Stamenkovic, I. (2000) *Genes & development* **14**(2), 163-176
11. Shi, Y., and Massague, J. (2003) *Cell* **113**(6), 685-700
12. Mehra, A., and Wrana, J. L. (2002) *Biochemistry and cell biology = Biochimie et biologie cellulaire* **80**(5), 605-622
13. Biernacka, A., Dobaczewski, M., and Frangogiannis, N. G. *Growth factors (Chur, Switzerland)* **29**(5), 196-202
14. Shah, M., Foreman, D. M., and Ferguson, M. W. (1992) *Lancet* **339**(8787), 213-214
15. Shah, M., Foreman, D. M., and Ferguson, M. W. (1994) *Journal of cell science* **107** ( Pt 5), 1137-1157
16. Shah, M., Foreman, D. M., and Ferguson, M. W. (1995) *Journal of cell science* **108** ( Pt 3), 985-1002

17. Akhurst, R. J., and Derynck, R. (2001) *Trends in cell biology* **11**(11), S44-51
18. Luga, V., McLean, S., Le Roy, C., O'Connor-McCourt, M., Wrana, J. L., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. (2009) *The Biochemical journal* **421**(1), 119-131
19. McLean, S., and Di Guglielmo, G. M. *The Biochemical journal* **429**(1), 137-145
20. Di Guglielmo, G. M., Le Roy, C., Goodfellow, A. F., and Wrana, J. L. (2003) *Nature cell biology* **5**(5), 410-421
21. Occleston, N. L., Fairlamb, D., Hutchison, J., O'Kane, S., and Ferguson, M. W. (2009) *Expert opinion on investigational drugs* **18**(8), 1231-1239
22. Bierie, B., and Moses, H. L. (2006) *Nature reviews* **6**(7), 506-520
23. Hazan, R. B., Qiao, R., Keren, R., Badano, I., and Suyama, K. (2004) *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* **1014**, 155-163
24. Tsukazaki, T., Chiang, T. A., Davison, A. F., Attisano, L., and Wrana, J. L. (1998) *Cell* **95**(6), 779-791
25. Itoh, F., Divecha, N., Brocks, L., Oomen, L., Janssen, H., Calafat, J., Itoh, S., and Dijke Pt, P. (2002) *Genes Cells* **7**(3), 321-331
26. ten Dijke, P., Iwata, K. K., Goddard, C., Pieler, C., Canalis, E., McCarthy, T. L., and Centrella, M. (1990) *Molecular and cellular biology* **10**(9), 4473-4479
27. Attisano, L., Wrana, J. L., Lopez-Casillas, F., and Massague, J. (1994) *Biochimica et biophysica acta* **1222**(1), 71-80
28. Wrana, J. L., Attisano, L., Wieser, R., Ventura, F., and Massague, J. (1994) *Nature* **370**(6488), 341-347
29. Ferguson, M. W., and O'Kane, S. (2004) *Philosophical transactions of the Royal Society of London* **359**(1445), 839-850
30. Waddington, S. N., Crossley, R., Sheard, V., Howe, S. J., Buckley, S. M., Coughlan, L., Gilham, D. E., Hawkins, R. E., and McKay, T. R. *Mol Ther* **18**(12), 2104-2111
31. Huang, T., David, L., Mendoza, V., Yang, Y., Villarreal, M., De, K., Sun, L., Fang, X., Lopez-Casillas, F., Wrana, J. L., and Hinck, A. P. *The EMBO journal* **30**(7), 1263-1276

# CHAPTER 6

---

## GENERAL DISCUSSION

## 6 Chapter 6

### 6.1 Summary and General Discussion

The TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway is a cell-type and context-dependent pathway which has pleiotropic effects. While it was initially thought that TGF $\beta$  signal transduction simply occurred from the cell surface and was mediated by the Smad family of transcription factors, it is now understood that TGF $\beta$  receptor internalization and trafficking play key roles in regulating signalling outcome. It has been shown that receptors internalized by clathrin-mediated endocytosis traffic to the early endosome where they can interact with SARA to propagate Smad-mediated transcription (1-3). However, receptors internalized by membrane raft-dependent, clathrin-independent mechanisms traffic to the caveolin-1 positive vesicle, are prevented from signal propagation and are targeted for degradation. While the role of endocytosis and trafficking in this pathway has now been established, the signal(s) directing the TGF $\beta$  receptors to internalize *via* clathrin-dependent endocytosis or clathrin-independent endocytosis were not well understood. The overall purpose of my study was to evaluate factors directing TGF $\beta$  receptor internalization. I evaluated the role of domains of T $\beta$ RII, the interaction of T $\beta$ RII with T $\beta$ RIII, the interaction of T $\beta$ RII with  $\beta$ arrestin2, and the role of TGF $\beta$  ligand isoforms on TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking and subsequent signal transduction. Therefore, in this body of work I have assessed both intracellular and extracellular factors which direct TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking and have direct effects on signalling outcome.



### 6.1.1 *The extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII directs entry into membrane-raft fractions*

My work, presented in chapter 2, complemented a study I carried out with Valbona Luga to identify domains of T $\beta$ RII which may direct receptor internalization. We used truncation mutants of T $\beta$ RII and evaluated their ability to partition into membrane raft fractions. Previously very little work had been done on identifying motifs involved in T $\beta$ RII internalization. A study performed by Ehrlich and colleagues had identified a di-leucine motif in the cytoplasmic domain of T $\beta$ RII which regulated clathrin-mediated endocytosis (4); but no studies had attempted to evaluate the role of the extracellular domain in regulating T $\beta$ RII internalization. In chapter 2, I showed that both the extracellular and intracellular truncation mutants of T $\beta$ RII were able to interact with T $\beta$ RI. This was an important parameter to assess as it has been shown that T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI form heterocomplexes at the cell surface (5) and it has been suggested that the binding ratio of T $\beta$ RII:T $\beta$ RI may also affect endocytic trafficking of the receptors (6). Upon analysis of T $\beta$ RII receptor partitioning, we found that the extracellular truncation mutant of T $\beta$ RII had a marked decrease in membrane-raft internalization. As T $\beta$ RII has several extracellular glycosylation sites (7) we assessed whether the glycosylation status of T $\beta$ RII affected its ability to partition into membrane rafts. We found that the glycosylation status of T $\beta$ RII itself did not affect its membrane raft partitioning, but the glycosylation status of the cell as a whole did affect the partitioning of T $\beta$ RII. Importantly, this was not due to a disruption in the ability of the cell to produce membrane rafts, as I illustrated that

treatment with nystatin did not disrupt membrane raft formation. Finally, I illustrated using a chimeric receptor composed of the GMCSF receptor extracellular domain and the intracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII that it is specifically the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII, and not a similarly glycosylated receptor, which directs entry of T $\beta$ RII into membrane rafts.

### 6.1.2 *T $\beta$ RIII increases clathrin-mediated endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes and basal TGF $\beta$ signalling*

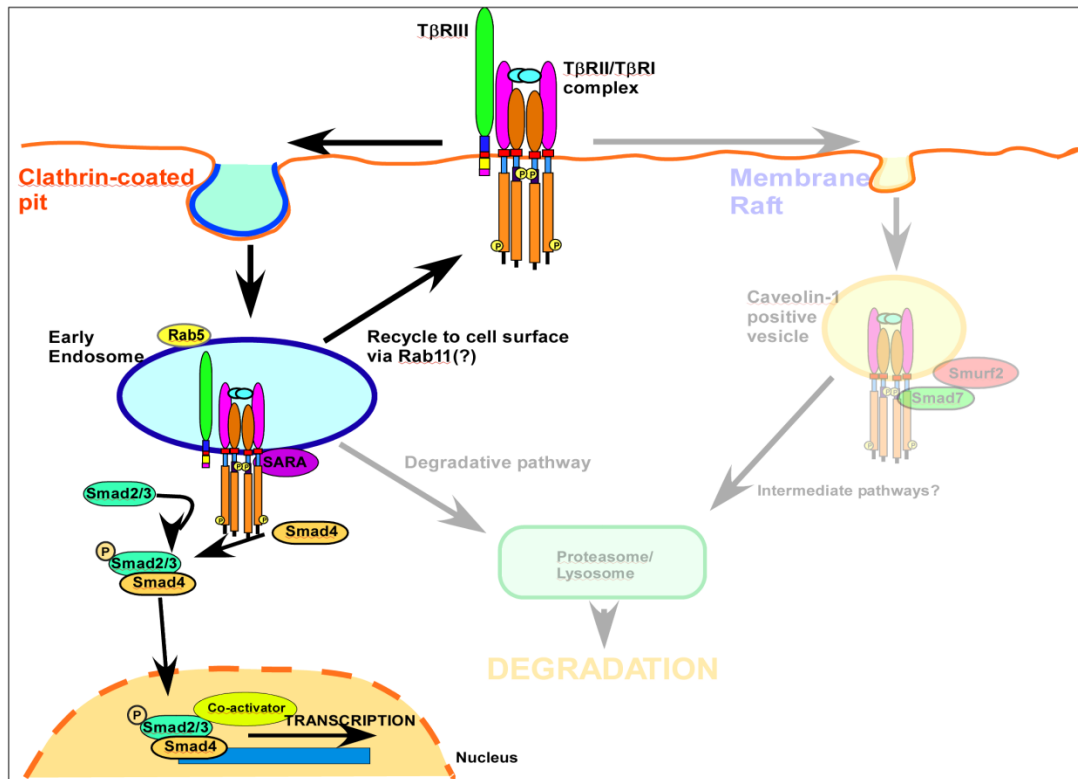
As shown in Chapter 2 that the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII and the glycosylation status of the cell as a whole affected membrane raft partitioning of T $\beta$ RII, I decided to assess the role of T $\beta$ RIII in directing T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI internalization and trafficking. Previously the role of T $\beta$ RIII in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction had been thought to be simply involved in ligand-presentation to T $\beta$ RII. Since T $\beta$ RIII has a large, heavily glycosylated extracellular domain (7) and it has been shown to interact with T $\beta$ RII, I thought it could potentially be the signal regulating T $\beta$ RII trafficking based on my work from Chapter 2.

In Chapter 3, I demonstrated that T $\beta$ RIII was able to interact with both T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI in the absence of ligand. Furthermore, unlike T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI which were found primarily localized in membrane-raft fractions, T $\beta$ RIII was found enriched in non-membrane raft fractions. Interestingly, its association with T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI re-directed both receptor complexes into non-membrane raft fractions and subsequently into the early endosome (Figure 6.1). This altered

**Figure 6.1 T $\beta$ RIII increases clathrin-mediated endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes**

In Chapter 3 of my thesis, I evaluated the ability of T $\beta$ RIII to direct internalization of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes. My work illustrated that T $\beta$ RIII could direct the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex to increase its non-membrane raft partitioning, traffic to the early endosome, and increase its half-life and basal signalling potential.

Figure 6.1



internalization had effects on signal transduction as well, as the association of T $\beta$ RIII with the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI receptor complex increased their half-life and basal TGF $\beta$  signal transduction. As mentioned, while the role of T $\beta$ RIII had previously been thought to be in ligand-presentation, I showed in Chapter 3, that T $\beta$ RIII could alter the trafficking of the receptor complex thus supporting my model, that this altered receptor trafficking has direct implications in TGF $\beta$  signalling potential.

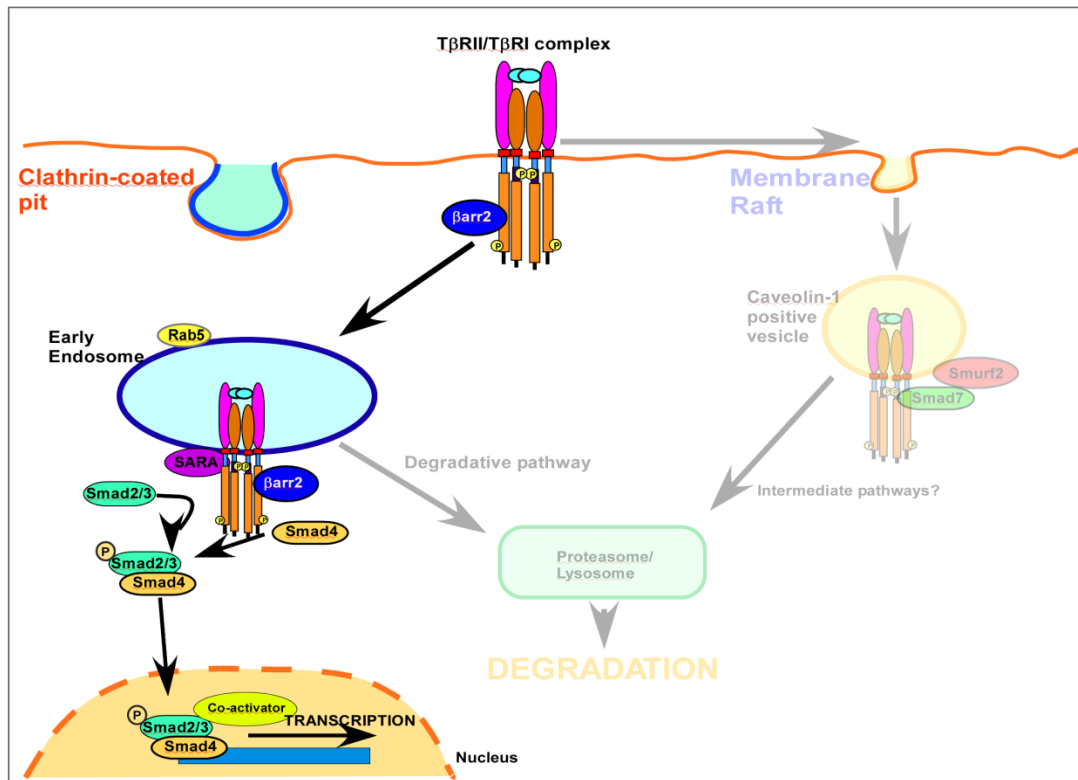
### 6.1.3 *$\beta$ arrestin2 interacts with T $\beta$ RII to mediate Smad-dependent and Smad-independent signal transduction*

I was interested in studying the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, as Chen and colleagues had found a novel role for  $\beta$ arrestin2 in mediating T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RIII endocytosis through binding T $\beta$ RIII (8). Since they showed that  $\beta$ arrestin2 promoted endocytosis of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RIII, I was interested in assessing whether this interaction directed membrane trafficking of the receptors. As  $\beta$ arrestin2 bound to a phosphorylated threonine residue on T $\beta$ RIII, and T $\beta$ RII has multiple phosphorylated residues on its intracellular domain (7), I wanted to test the possibility that  $\beta$ arrestin2 could bind T $\beta$ RII in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII. In Chapter 4, I illustrated that T $\beta$ RII and  $\beta$ arrestin2 could interact in the absence of T $\beta$ RIII (Figure 6.2). Furthermore, this interaction had direct consequences on signalling. I used a cell line which has been shown to have very little endogenous T $\beta$ RIII (A549 cells) (9), and illustrated that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 protein expression increased phosphorylation of both Smad2 and p38. Interestingly, the increased

**Figure 6.2  $\beta$ arrestin2 interacts with T $\beta$ RII to increase early endosomal trafficking of T $\beta$ RII and enhance Smad-dependent signal transduction**

In Chapter 4 of my thesis I evaluated the ability of  $\beta$ arrestin2 to affect TGF $\beta$  signalling. My work illustrated that  $\beta$ arrestin engages T $\beta$ RII and traffics with T $\beta$ RII to the early endosome. Here, its presence increases T $\beta$ RII-SARA interaction and Smad-dependent transcription.

Figure 6.2



phosphorylation of Smad2 did not translate into increased Smad signal transduction as  $\beta$ arrestin2 increased T $\beta$ RII trafficking to the early endosome and mediated the interaction of T $\beta$ RII with SARA. However, increased phosphorylation of p38 in the absence of  $\beta$ arrestin2 predisposed cells to apoptosis both in the presence and absence of TGF $\beta$ .

Therefore, in Chapter 4 I illustrated that  $\beta$ arrestin2 associates with T $\beta$ RII and may direct Smad-dependent and Smad-independent responses to TGF $\beta$  stimulation.

#### 6.1.4 *TGF $\beta$ 3 is a less potent inducer of TGF $\beta$ signalling than TGF $\beta$ 1 in non-small cell lung cancer cells*

During my preparation for my comprehensive exam, I noticed that the majority of work done on TGF $\beta$  in cancer had been done with TGF $\beta$ 1 ligand and very few research articles had evaluated the role of TGF $\beta$ 2 or TGF $\beta$ 3 in cancer. Furthermore, it was generally assumed that the role of TGF $\beta$ 2 and TGF $\beta$ 3 would be the same as TGF $\beta$ 1 in TGF $\beta$  signalling in cancer. Interestingly, in the wound microenvironment, TGF $\beta$ 3 has opposite effects to TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 2 and promotes scar-free wound resolution, whereas TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 2 both cause scar formation (10). Since many of the same cellular players are present in the wound microenvironment and the tumour microenvironment, I predicted that TGF $\beta$ 3 would have different effects than TGF $\beta$ 1 in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction in cancer cells.



In Chapter 5 I evaluated the signalling ability of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 in A549 cells. In this chapter, I illustrated that TGF $\beta$ 1 was a much more potent inducer of TGF $\beta$  signal transduction than TGF $\beta$ 3 and increased both Smad2 phosphorylation and EMT to a greater extent than TGF $\beta$ 3. Initially, I predicted that this difference in signal transduction would be due to an alteration of TGF $\beta$  receptor partitioning and membrane trafficking, as was the case for my other studies. However, I found that both ligand treatments induced similar membrane-raft partitioning and trafficking of the receptor complex. Interestingly I did observe differences in cell-surface receptor complex formation with TGF $\beta$ 3 treatment compared to TGF $\beta$ 1 treatment (Figure 6.3). I found that TGF $\beta$ 3 induced fewer T $\beta$ RI bound to T $\beta$ RII than TGF $\beta$ 1 treatment. The generally accepted model of TGF $\beta$  complex formation is that at the cell surface T $\beta$ RII and T $\beta$ RI form a hetero-oligomeric complex composed of two T $\beta$ RII and two T $\beta$ RI (11). As T $\beta$ RI phosphorylates the downstream Smad transcription factors, having less T $\beta$ RI associated with T $\beta$ RII may cause less activated T $\beta$ RI available for activating the Smad pathway.

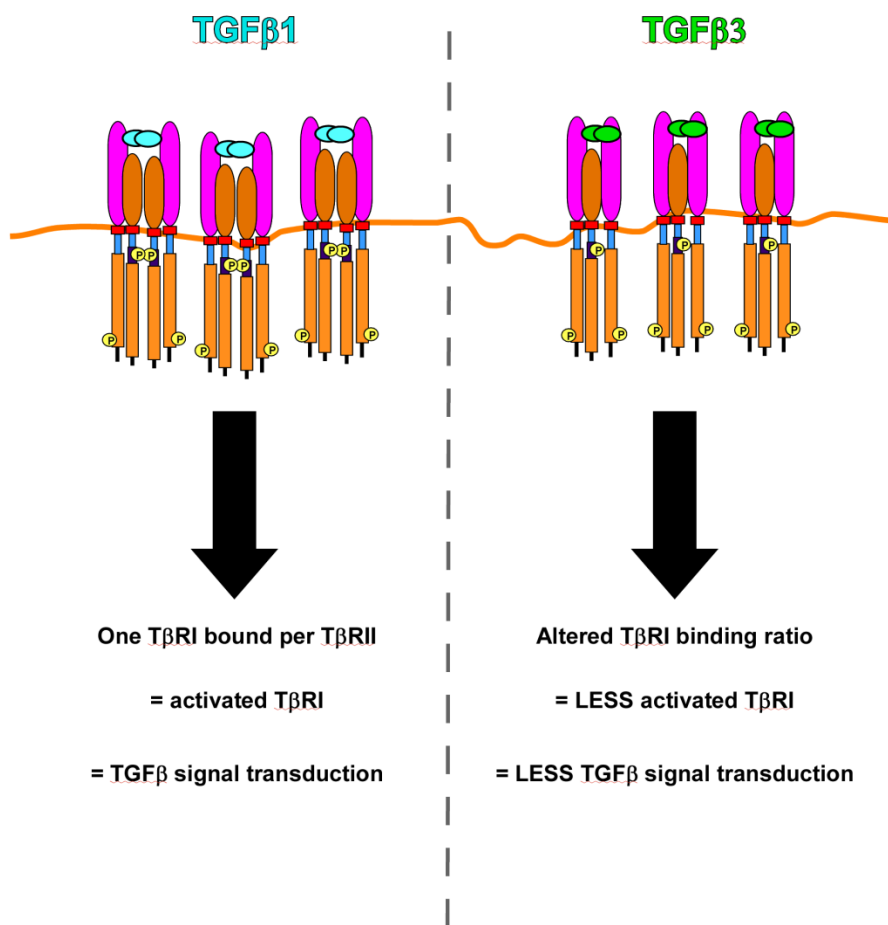
## 6.2 Limitations and Future Studies

It is important to note that all of the studies performed in this thesis used immortalized cultured cell lines and purified ligands. The majority of my work is heavily mechanism-based and assesses TGF $\beta$  signal transduction pathways. Using cell culture models that have been established for TGF $\beta$  signalling assays allowed me to carry out my work in a simplified and well-characterized system.

### **Figure 6.3 TGF $\beta$ ligands cause altered TGF $\beta$ receptor complex formation**

In Chapter 5 of my thesis I evaluated the role of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 to induce Smad signal transduction in a non-small cell lung cancer cell line. I found that TGF $\beta$ 3 induces less Smad-signal transduction than TGF $\beta$ 1 and alters cell-surface TGF $\beta$  receptor complex formation.

Figure 6.3



Furthermore, using these established cell lines where receptor levels and TGF $\beta$  signalling capacity had been established allowed me to manipulate different protein-interactions to assess the effects on trafficking and signal transduction.

In all of my data chapters I used HEK293T cells to assess TGF $\beta$  receptor interactions and membrane raft partitioning. These cells are an ideal model system for this type of work, as HEK293T cells do not express high levels of endogenous TGF $\beta$  receptors and also have a high level of membrane raft content (1). This allowed me to assess receptor interactions in over-expression assays using tagged receptors for ease of detection. However, there are some issues regarding relying solely on over-expression studies to assess membrane raft partitioning. It is possible that the over-expression of a construct, such as T $\beta$ RIII may alter its distribution in the plasma membrane relative to endogenous levels of receptors. Ultimately, it would have been ideal to assess levels of endogenous T $\beta$ RIII in mediating the membrane partitioning of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes. Unfortunately, there are few established antibodies available for the detection of endogenous TGF $\beta$  receptors. Therefore, when possible, I attempted to evaluate endogenous TGF $\beta$  receptors using <sup>125</sup>I-TGF $\beta$  ligand to bind receptors, as this method is highly sensitive and can allow for detection of receptors even in cell lines with low receptor levels. I used this method to detect endogenous levels of receptors in HepG2 cells in membrane raft partitioning

experiments in Chapter 3, and this method should be used to confirm membrane raft partitioning results in future studies.

To confirm my membrane raft isolation experiments, I also used a well-established cell line, Mv1Lu HAT cells, to evaluate receptor trafficking using immunofluorescence microscopy. This cell line is ideal for evaluating T $\beta$ RII trafficking, as it is stably transfected with a zinc-inducible HA-tagged T $\beta$ RII construct. These cells are also amenable to PEI transfection, which allowed me to evaluate the effects of T $\beta$ RIII and  $\beta$ arrestin2 on T $\beta$ RII trafficking in Chapters 3 and 4, respectively. While it would be ideal to assess the ability of endogenous receptors to traffic into different endosomal compartments, we do not currently have a sufficiently sensitive immunofluorescence approach to answer this question.

Finally, to evaluate Smad-dependent transcription, I employed the use of luciferase assays under the control of a Smad-responsive promoter in HepG2 cells in Chapters 3 and 4. HepG2 cells have been established for luciferase assays and are easily transfected using the calcium-phosphate precipitation method. Therefore, this approach allowed me to evaluate the role of different combinations of receptors and their interacting protein(s) on TGF $\beta$ -dependent transcription. When possible, I confirmed these results with signalling assays in non-small cell lung cancer cells, such as A549 and H1299 cells, which allowed me to assess the role of endogenous proteins on Smad-dependent and independent signal transduction.

Chapter 2 of this thesis provided evidence that the extracellular domain of T $\beta$ RII regulated the entrance of T $\beta$ RII into membrane raft fractions. Furthermore, it was shown that the glycosylation state of the cell as a whole, but not T $\beta$ RII itself, was involved in regulating its membrane partitioning. This suggests that there are cell-surface glycosylated T $\beta$ RII-interacting protein(s) which may direct the entrance of T $\beta$ RII into membrane rafts. I evaluated one of these candidate proteins, T $\beta$ RIII, in Chapter 3 of this thesis, but actually found that T $\beta$ RIII increased clathrin-dependent internalization of T $\beta$ RII, and not clathrin-independent internalization, as was suggested in Chapter 2. This leads to the notion that there are likely other proteins directing T $\beta$ RII into membrane raft fractions. One such protein is CD109, which is a glycoprotein with 17 potential N-linked glycosylation sites (12) and has been shown to enhance internalization of TGF $\beta$  receptors into the caveolin-1 positive vesicle (13). Future studies to identify other glycosylated cell-surface proteins directing TGF $\beta$  receptor endocytosis may have important implications in TGF $\beta$  signal capacity, and could potentially be performed by isolating membrane raft fractions, performing co-immunoprecipitations to purify T $\beta$ RII and subjecting the immunoprecipitated proteins to mass spectroscopy to identify novel proteins.

Though I initially thought that T $\beta$ RIII would promote clathrin-independent internalization of T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complexes, the finding that T $\beta$ RIII promotes clathrin-dependent internalization of receptors has important implications in TGF $\beta$  receptor biology. T $\beta$ RIII has been shown to be dysregulated in a number of

cancers (14-19), and the effect of its altered expression is similar to that of TGF $\beta$  signalling as a whole: at times, loss of T $\beta$ RIII inhibits cancer progression and metastasis, while at other times it appears to increase tumorigenicity. While initially it could be thought that these discrepancies in the role of T $\beta$ RIII may be due to its role in ligand-presentation, my work suggests that the level of available T $\beta$ RIII may affect TGF $\beta$  signal transduction through increasing the trafficking of the receptors to the early endosome and extending their half-life. Therefore, it would be interesting to evaluate the effect of knockdown of T $\beta$ RIII in cancer cell lines at different stages of tumorigenicity and evaluate the trafficking and receptor half-life of T $\beta$ RII.

Chapter 4 of my thesis evaluated the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in modulating TGF $\beta$  signal transduction. While it had previously been shown that  $\beta$ arrestin2 could interact with T $\beta$ RIII, my work illustrating that  $\beta$ arrestin2 can interact with T $\beta$ RII and affect Smad-dependent and Smad-independent signalling pathways suggests that it has a greater role than simply receptor internalization, as initially thought (8). I found it particularly interesting that  $\beta$ arrestin2 caused such a marked increase in p38 phosphorylation resulting in apoptosis. It has been shown that Smad-independent pathways can have important effects in cancer progression such as through mediating EMT, cell survival and apoptosis (reviewed in (20)). Therefore, it would be interesting to see if loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 could drive apoptosis in numerous cancer cell lines resistant to the growth-inhibitory effects of TGF $\beta$ . Furthermore, it would be fascinating to evaluate the

role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in mediating metastasis of tumors *in vivo*. If loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 was also able to induce apoptosis *in vivo*, this may represent a novel mechanism to disrupt TGF $\beta$ -dependent metastasis and tumor outgrowth.

Finally, in Chapter 5 of my thesis I attempted to assess the differences between TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 in TGF $\beta$  signalling in a non-small cell lung cancer cell line, A549 cells. Overall, I showed that TGF $\beta$ 3 was much less potent than TGF $\beta$ 1 in inducing TGF $\beta$ -dependent signalling, especially in terms of EMT. Since EMT is a necessary step for epithelial-based tumors to escape the primary tumor site and metastasize, future studies should evaluate the role of TGF $\beta$ 3 in cancer cell migration and invasion. Furthermore, it would be interesting to assess mechanistically how TGF $\beta$ 3 induce less potent signalling even though both TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 bind to the same cell-surface receptors. Initial work in Chapter 5 of this thesis suggests that these ligands may induce different signalling capacities through TGF $\beta$  receptor complex formation at the cell surface. However, as these ligands share 76% amino acid identity in their active forms (21), it may be important to identify differences in the amino acid sequence which could explain their differential ability to induce receptor complex formation. One important way in which these ligands differ is in terms of their post-translational modifications. Upon comparison of the sequences of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3, it appears that TGF $\beta$ 3 has a putative glycosylation site that is not found in TGF $\beta$ 1. Therefore, manipulating the glycosylation state of TGF $\beta$ 3 may affect its ability to bind to T $\beta$ RII and may change receptor complex formation. Overall,



the differences in the ability of TGF $\beta$ 1 and TGF $\beta$ 3 to induce signal transduction represent an exciting field of study applicable to numerous processes in addition to cancer, such as development and fibrotic conditions.

### 6.3 Context of Findings in the Field of TGF $\beta$ Signalling Regulation

In this thesis I focus on the mechanisms whereby protein interactions with the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex can alter both membrane trafficking and signal transduction. However, there are many other mechanisms which regulate TGF $\beta$  signal transduction.

For example, as suggested in the introduction, the bioavailability of TGF $\beta$  ligand in the extracellular matrix may greatly regulate TGF $\beta$  signalling. The latent TGF $\beta$  complex is composed of homodimeric TGF $\beta$ , latency associated peptides, and the latent TGF $\beta$  binding protein (LTBP). Importantly, the LTBP is important for sequestering the TGF $\beta$  ligand complex in the extracellular matrix and TGF $\beta$  in its latent form is unable to bind TGF $\beta$  receptors (22). Therefore, the ECM acts as a reservoir for latent TGF $\beta$ ; however, TGF $\beta$  activation can occur in several ways. For example, TGF $\beta$  can be activated *in vivo* in low pH environments, such as in lacunae surrounding osteoclasts (23, 24). Furthermore, a number of proteases such as plasmin and thrombospondin can cleave latent TGF $\beta$  at the cell surface and at wound-healing sites, respectively (22). Interestingly, T $\beta$ RIII may regulate the bioavailability of active TGF $\beta$  through its ectodomain shedding. Soluble T $\beta$ RIII can be found naturally in serum and the

ECM and occurs as a protease cleavage of its extracellular, TGF $\beta$ -binding domain (25). It has been shown that soluble T $\beta$ RIII can bind and inhibit all three TGF $\beta$  ligands with relatively high affinity, but is best at binding and inhibiting the actions of TGF $\beta$ 2 (25). The protease responsible for producing the soluble form of T $\beta$ RIII is still currently unknown (25). In chapter 3 of this thesis I examined the role of T $\beta$ RIII in regulating the trafficking and signalling of the T $\beta$ RII/T $\beta$ RI complex. In figure 3.11 I show that T $\beta$ RIII may increase the basal signalling of the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex, but decreases Smad signalling in the presence of TGF $\beta$ 1 ligand. One possible explanation for this finding is that the over-expressed form of T $\beta$ RIII may be shed from the cell surface and therefore acting to sequester TGF $\beta$  ligand from the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex. Once the protease which is responsible for inducing the ectodomain shedding of T $\beta$ RIII is discovered, it will be possible to evaluate the potential for T $\beta$ RIII in negatively regulating TGF $\beta$  signalling.

In many different receptor families, regulating the level of cell-surface receptors is an important mechanism for regulating signal transduction. Indeed, in the TGF $\beta$  receptor family, this is also the case. For example, it has been shown that regulating the levels of endoglin can affect the ability of breast cancer cells to perform angiogenesis (26). Li and colleagues illustrated that decreasing the levels of endoglin in human vascular endothelial cells (HUVECs) inhibited *in vitro* angiogenesis and mAb to endoglin in a mouse model of breast cancer induced regression of breast cancer (26). Furthermore, the cell surface levels of

TGF $\beta$  receptors can also be affected by glycosylation. It is thought that glycosylated receptors act as a network at the cell surface and delay internalization (27). It was shown that Mgat5, a Golgi enzyme involved in N-glycan processing, sensitized cytokine receptors such as EGFR and TGF $\beta$  receptors by keeping them at the cell surface (27). Indeed, loss of Mgat5 decreased cytokine signalling and this effect could be rescued by treating with inhibitors of endocytosis (27). In chapter 4 of this thesis, I found that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 expression appeared to increase steady-state levels of T $\beta$ RII at the cell-surface but did not appear to affect the half-life of the receptor. This increase in levels of receptor at the cell-surface may allow for the formation of more signalling complexes; however since receptor internalization is necessary for Smad signal transduction, this may preferentially activate Smad-independent pathways, such as the p38 pathway.

The main focus of this thesis was the role of receptor endocytosis on signal transduction. While the model that I propose in this thesis suggests that clathrin-mediated endocytosis enhances TGF $\beta$  signalling and membrane-raft/caveolae-dependent endocytosis decreases TGF $\beta$  signalling, it is possible that membrane-rafts could function to compartmentalize other non-Smad signalling pathways. Zuo and Chen published an interesting article in which they illustrated that the membrane-raft localization of the TGF $\beta$  receptor complex was important for the activation of ERK and p38, but not Smad2/3 by TGF $\beta$  (28). Indeed, they illustrated that depleting cholesterol, which is an integral component

of membrane rafts, decreased TGF $\beta$  activation of ERK and p38 and also decreased the migration of HaCaT cells in response to TGF $\beta$  (28). Further supporting a role for caveolae in non-Smad signal transduction is a paper by Meyer *et al.* that showed that caveolae formation in hepatocytes was necessary for non-Smad mediated activation of the Akt pathway (29). In chapter 4 of this thesis, I found that decreasing levels of  $\beta$ arrestin2 enhanced TGF $\beta$ -induced phosphorylation of p38. The mechanism of this enhanced phosphorylation could occur by several means. First of all, as I suggested in chapter 4, loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 also enhanced the levels of T $\beta$ RII at the cell surface which may increase the ability of the receptor complex to activate non-Smad signalling pathways. However, another possibility is that loss of  $\beta$ arrestin2 may shift endogenous T $\beta$ RII into membrane raft fractions, which can then activate p38 signalling as suggested by Zuo and Chen (28). While I found that over-expressing  $\beta$ arrestin2 did not further shift T $\beta$ RII into non-membrane raft fractions, it is essential to evaluate endogenous receptors and  $\beta$ arrestin2 to completely discount the role of  $\beta$ arrestin2 in membrane raft partitioning.

## 6.4 Significance of Findings and Conclusion

In this thesis I provide evidence that TGF $\beta$  receptor internalization and trafficking can have direct effects on TGF $\beta$ -dependent signalling. I have identified regions of T $\beta$ RII that are important in mediating its trafficking, as well as both cytoplasmic and extracellular interacting-proteins which direct TGF $\beta$  receptor

trafficking. Furthermore, I have illustrated that the roles of TGF $\beta$  trafficking in mediating signalling output are not limited to Smad-dependent pathways, as the Smad-independent p38 pathway is also affected by changes in TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking.

The TGF $\beta$  signalling pathway is important in normal physiological conditions, such as development and cell differentiation, and pathological conditions such as cancer and fibrosis. As I have demonstrated that the trafficking of the receptors, and proteins which direct this trafficking, have implications in TGF $\beta$  signal transduction, my work has implications in a number of fields. There is also support in the literature that perturbations in TGF $\beta$  receptor trafficking can influence disease states such as cancer and fibrosis. For example, it has recently been shown that a mutation in T $\beta$ RII which disrupts its endocytosis promotes cancer cell migration and invasion in an oral squamous cell carcinoma (30). Similarly, in fibrotic conditions, such as systemic sclerosis which also show enhanced TGF $\beta$  signalling, perturbations in TGF $\beta$  endocytosis have also been demonstrated. Patients with systemic sclerosis have decreased caveolin-1 expression in their lungs and studies have shown that decreased caveolin-1 expression increases collagen production (31). Therefore, identifying factors which promote and control TGF $\beta$  endocytosis will have significant effects in disease states in which TGF $\beta$  signal transduction is deregulated.

## 6.5 References

1. Di Guglielmo, G. M., Le Roy, C., Goodfellow, A. F., and Wrana, J. L. (2003) *Nature cell biology* **5**(5), 410-421
2. Runyan, C. E., Schnaper, H. W., and Poncelet, A. C. (2005) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **280**(9), 8300-8308
3. Mitchell, H., Choudhury, A., Pagano, R. E., and Leof, E. B. (2004) *Molecular biology of the cell* **15**(9), 4166-4178
4. Ehrlich, M., Shmuely, A., and Henis, Y. I. (2001) *Journal of cell science* **114**(Pt 9), 1777-1786
5. Moustakas, A., Lin, H. Y., Henis, Y. I., Plamondon, J., O'Connor-McCourt, M. D., and Lodish, H. F. (1993) *The Journal of biological chemistry* **268**(30), 22215-22218
6. Huang, S. S., and Huang, J. S. (2005) *Journal of cellular biochemistry* **96**(3), 447-462
7. Derynck, R., and Feng, X. H. (1997) *Biochimica et biophysica acta* **1333**(2), F105-150
8. Chen, W., Kirkbride, K. C., How, T., Nelson, C. D., Mo, J., Frederick, J. P., Wang, X. F., Lefkowitz, R. J., and Blobel, G. C. (2003) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **301**(5638), 1394-1397
9. Finger, E. C., Turley, R. S., Dong, M., How, T., Fields, T. A., and Blobel, G. C. (2008) *Carcinogenesis* **29**(3), 528-535
10. Occleston, N. L., Laverty, H. G., O'Kane, S., and Ferguson, M. W. (2008) *Journal of biomaterials science* **19**(8), 1047-1063
11. Siegel, P. M., and Massague, J. (2003) *Nature reviews* **3**(11), 807-821
12. Hagiwara, S., Murakumo, Y., Mii, S., Shigetomi, T., Yamamoto, N., Furue, H., Ueda, M., and Takahashi, M. *Oncogene* **29**(15), 2181-2191
13. Bizet, A. A., Liu, K., Tran-Khanh, N., Saksena, A., Vorstenbosch, J., Finnson, K. W., Buschmann, M. D., and Philip, A. *Biochimica et biophysica acta* **1813**(5), 742-753
14. Gatz, C. E., Holtzhausen, A., Kirkbride, K. C., Morton, A., Gatz, M. L., Datto, M. B., and Blobel, G. C. *Neoplasia (New York, N.Y)* **13**(8), 758-770

15. Kim, J. H., Yu, S. J., Park, B. L., Cheong, H. S., Pasaje, C. F., Bae, J. S., Lee, H. S., Shin, H. D., and Kim, Y. J. *Digestive diseases (Basel, Switzerland)* **29**(3), 278-283
16. Lambert, K. E., Huang, H., Mythreye, K., and Blobel, G. C. *Molecular biology of the cell* **22**(9), 1463-1472
17. Zakrzewski, P. K., Mokrosinski, J., Cygankiewicz, A. I., Semczuk, A., Rechberger, T., Skomra, D., and Krajewska, W. M. *Cancer investigation* **29**(2), 137-144
18. Bilandzic, M., Chu, S., Farnworth, P. G., Harrison, C., Nicholls, P., Wang, Y., Escalona, R. M., Fuller, P. J., Findlay, J. K., and Stenvers, K. L. (2009) *Molecular endocrinology (Baltimore, Md)* **23**(4), 539-548
19. Criswell, T. L., Dumont, N., Barnett, J. V., and Arteaga, C. L. (2008) *Cancer research* **68**(18), 7304-7312
20. Zhang, Y. E. (2009) *Cell research* **19**(1), 128-139
21. Lavery, H. G., Wakefield, L. M., Occleston, N. L., O'Kane, S., and Ferguson, M. W. (2009) *Cytokine & growth factor reviews* **20**(4), 305-317
22. Hyytiainen, M., Penttinen, C., and Keski-Oja, J. (2004) *Critical reviews in clinical laboratory sciences* **41**(3), 233-264
23. Salo, J., Lehenkari, P., Mulari, M., Metsikko, K., and Vaananen, H. K. (1997) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **276**(5310), 270-273
24. Oursler, M. J. (1994) *J Bone Miner Res* **9**(4), 443-452
25. Vilchis-Landeros, M. M., Montiel, J. L., Mendoza, V., Mendoza-Hernandez, G., and Lopez-Casillas, F. (2001) *The Biochemical journal* **355**(Pt 1), 215-222
26. Li, C., Guo, B., Bernabeu, C., and Kumar, S. (2001) *Microscopy research and technique* **52**(4), 437-449
27. Partridge, E. A., Le Roy, C., Di Guglielmo, G. M., Pawling, J., Cheung, P., Granovsky, M., Nabi, I. R., Wrana, J. L., and Dennis, J. W. (2004) *Science (New York, N.Y)* **306**(5693), 120-124
28. Zuo, W., and Chen, Y. G. (2009) *Molecular biology of the cell* **20**(3), 1020-1029
29. Meyer, C., Godoy, P., Bachmann, A., Liu, Y., Barzan, D., Ilkavets, I., Maier, P., Herskind, C., Hengstler, J. G., and Dooley, S. *Journal of hepatology* **55**(2), 369-378

30. Park, I., Son, H. K., Che, Z. M., and Kim, J. *Cancer letters* **315**(2), 161-169
31. Del Galdo, F., Lisanti, M. P., and Jimenez, S. A. (2008) *Current opinion in rheumatology* **20**(6), 713-719



## Curriculum Vitae

**Name:** Sarah Elizabeth Anne McLean

**Post-secondary Education and Degrees:** University of Waterloo  
Waterloo, Ontario, Canada  
2003-2007, B.Sc.

Western University  
London, Ontario, Canada  
2007-2012 Ph.D.

**Honours and Awards:** University of Waterloo  
Dean's Honours List  
2003-2007

University of Waterloo  
NSERC Undergraduate Student Research Award  
May 2006-August 2006

Western University  
Schulich Graduate Scholarship  
May 2007-May 2012

Ontario Graduate Scholarship (OGS)  
May 2008-April 2011

Western University  
Stevenson Lecture Poster Award  
November 2008

Western University  
Graduate Thesis Research Award  
January 2009, January 2011

Western University  
Margaret Moffatt Research Day Poster Award  
March 2009, March 2010

Western University  
Gowdey Research Day Poster Award  
November 2009, November 2011

Western University  
George W. Stavraký Teaching Scholarship in  
Physiology/Pharmacology  
November 2011

Western University  
Gordon J. Mogenson Scholarship  
November 2011

**Related Work  
Experience**

Teaching Assistant  
University of Waterloo  
May 2005-December 2006

Teaching Assistant  
Western University  
September 2007-April 2011

Lecturer  
Western University  
September 2011

Course Manager/Instructor  
Western University  
May 2012-August 2012

**Publications:**

**Sarah McLean**, Gianni M. Di Guglielmo. TGF $\beta$  (transforming growth factor  $\beta$ ) receptor type III directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptor types I and II. *Biochem. J.* (2010). 429: 137-145.

Valbona Luga, **Sarah McLean**, Christine Le Roy, Maureen O'Connor-McCourt, Jeff L Wrana, Gianni M Di Guglielmo. The extracellular domain of the TGF $\beta$  type II receptor regulates membrane raft partitioning. *Biochem. J.* (2009) 421: 119-131.

Anita Woods\*, Daphne Pala\*, Laura Kennedy, **Sarah McLean**, Jason Rockel, Guoyan Wang, Andrew Leask, Frank Beier. Osteoarthritis Cartilage (2009) 3: 406-413.

Shaoqiong Chen, **Sarah McLean**, David E. Carter, Andrew Leask. The gene expression profile induced by Wnt 3a in NIH 3T3 fibroblasts. *J. Cell Commun. Signal.* (2007) 1: 175-183.

**Abstracts:**

**Sarah McLean**, John Di Guglielmo. TGF $\beta$ 3 is a less potent inducer of TGF $\beta$  signalling than TGF $\beta$ 1 in non-small cell lung cancer cells. Poster Presentation. American Association for Cancer Research 103<sup>rd</sup> Annual Meeting. April 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2012, Chicago, Illinois, USA.

**Sarah McLean**, John Di Guglielmo. Research in Scleroderma: From Understanding to Developing Therapies. Invited speaker. Scleroderma Society of Ontario London Support Group Meeting, October 2011.

**Sarah McLean**, John Di Guglielmo. Ligand-dependent TGF $\beta$  Signalling Potential. Poster Presentation. American Association for Cancer Research 102<sup>nd</sup> Annual Meeting, April 4<sup>th</sup> 2011, Orlando, Florida, USA.

**Sarah McLean**, John Di Guglielmo. Perspectives on Cellular Research in Scleroderma. Invited speaker. Scleroderma Society of Ontario London Support Group Meeting, May 2010.

**Sarah McLean**, John Di Guglielmo. T $\beta$ RIII directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  type I and II receptors. Poster Presentation. Margaret Moffatt Research Day, University of Western Ontario, March 2010.

**Sarah McLean**, John Di Guglielmo. T $\beta$ RIII directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  type I and II receptors. Poster Presentation. American Society for Cell Biology Meeting, San Diego, California. December 2009.

**Sarah McLean**, John Di Guglielmo. T $\beta$ RIII directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  type I and II receptors. Poster Presentation. Gowdey Research Day, University of Western Ontario, November 2009.

**Sarah McLean**, Adrian Gunaratne, Moshmi Bhattacharya, John Di Guglielmo.  $\beta$ -arrestin2 directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptors. Poster Presentation. Margaret Moffatt Research Day, University of Western Ontario, March 2009.

**Sarah McLean**, Adrian Gunaratne, Moshmi Bhattacharya, John Di Guglielmo.  $\beta$ -arrestin2 directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptors. Poster Presentation. American Society for Cell Biology Meeting, San Francisco, California, December 15<sup>th</sup>, 2008.

**Sarah McLean**, Adrian Gunaratne, Moshmi Bhattacharya, John Di Guglielmo.  $\beta$ -arrestin2 directs clathrin-mediated endocytosis of TGF $\beta$  receptors. Poster Presentation. Stevenson Research Day, University of Western Ontario, November 2008.

**Sarah McLean**, Valbona Luga, Christine Le Roy, Jeffrey L. Wrana, Moshmi Bhattacharya, John Di Guglielmo. 2008. The Extracellular Domain of the TGF $\beta$  type II receptor is necessary for lipid raft partitioning. Poster Presentation. Margaret Moffatt Research Day, University of Western Ontario, March 2008.

**Sarah McLean**, Jeff Cowger, David E. Carter, Shaoqiong Chen, Andrew Leask. 2007. Wnt Signalling in fibroblasts: a new target for anti-fibrotic therapy in scleroderma? Poster Presentation. Canadian Scleroderma Researcher's Group